



GENEALOGY  
974.3  
V591PC

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

✓

GC  
GEN



GENEALOGY  
974.3  
V591PC









NEW SERIES

Price \$1.50

VOLS. I-10

---

PROCEEDINGS  
of the  
VERMONT  
*Historical Society*



---

NAME AND SUBJECT

*INDEX*

to Volumes I-10

---

PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY

1943



INDEX  
to the  
Proceedings  
of the  
VERMONT  
HISTORICAL SOCIETY

NEW SERIES, VOLUMES ONE TO TEN

V. 1-10

*Compiled by*  
EARLE WILLIAMS NEWTON

MONTPELIER  
VERMONT HISTORICAL SOCIETY

1943





73.943

1622253

Copyright 1943  
by the  
VERMONT HISTORICAL SOCIETY

Capital City Press  
Montpelier, Vermont





## PREFACE

In 1930, under the editorship of Mr. John Clement, the *Proceedings* of the Vermont Historical Society became in actuality a quarterly magazine of Vermont history, though the title "Proceedings" which had long graced the spasmodic reports printed by the state, was retained for continuity. For the first time a consecutive system of numbering was begun under the label "new series", and indices were provided for the first two volumes. After a hiatus of several years from 1933 to 1936, during which no numbers were issued, the quarterly was resumed under the editorship of Professor Arthur W. Peach. The issuance of annual indices was, however, discontinued.

In order that the vast amount of historical material in these first ten volumes of the *Proceedings* be made available, the present editor has undertaken to compile a cumulative index to them. The indices to volumes one and two were completely gone over and an extensive number of additional subject entries were made. They were also divided into name and subject lists to conform to the practice used for the balance of the index.

Professor Peach, before relinquishing the editorship, had made an excellent index to number 2 of volume five, which was a book in itself (*Migration from Vermont*). It has been thought wise to retain this as a separate index, with suitable cross references to it in the main listings. The same practice has been adopted for Mr. Guy O. Coolidge's biographical index to his *French Occupation of the Champlain Valley*, which appeared as volume six, number 3. Since Mr. Coolidge included only French names in his listing, this issue has been reindexed to cover English names, as well as subjects, and the resultant entries have been added to the main lists.

A word as to use of the index: all articles which appeared in the *Proceedings* are listed in small caps under both author (in the



name index) and under title (in the subject index). Titles which are merely mentioned or reviewed appear in italics. Reviews are listed under the name of the author, the reviewer, and the title of the book reviewed (with the notation “(rev.)” appended). If the review appears as an article, as is frequently the case with important books, a listing is made also under the title of the article. Songs and sayings appear in quotes.

An attempt has been made to draw into the category of “Vermont subjects” the larger number of *general* subject entries. However, since most of what appears in the magazine deals with Vermont, this category will not, of course, be exhaustive. “Industry”, being sufficiently *general*, will appear under “Vermont”, but the more special subjects such as saw and grist mills, for instance, will be found in the main alphabet under “mills, saw” and “mills, grist”, respectively. Frequent cross references are given, but the reader dealing with a special subject, is advised to consult both the general subject alphabet and the entries under “Vermont subjects”.

The “old series” of the *Proceedings* can be indexed in its present form only with great difficulty. Therefore the material which appeared in it is being gathered and reissued as the *Collections* of the Society, the first two volumes of which came out in 1870-71. Each volume will be indexed, and a cumulative index issued following volume ten.





# NAME INDEX

---

- Abbott, Benjamin, ix, 75  
 Abbott, George, ix, 296  
 Abeel, David, ix, 101  
 Abercrombie, Gen., i, 191; ii, 172; v, 9  
 Abernathy, Mr. ii, 98  
 Abernathy, Mary A., ii, 98  
 Adams, James Truslow, ii, 15 x, 149  
 Adams, John, i, 162; ii, 8  
 Addoms, Major John, ix, 210, 211, 212  
 Aiken, Major, i, 164  
 Aiken, George D., vi, 24; vii, 108-110, 114; ix, 42  
 Albemarle, Duke of ii, 131  
 Alcutt, Isaac, vii, 61  
 Alden, John, FINANCING ETHAN ALLEN, vi, 12-13, 65  
 Alden, Lewis, i, 14, 20  
 Alden, Nathaniel, ii, 105  
 Alden, Vincent A., viii, 377; ix, 280-290  
 Aldis, Asa, vi, 327; x, 5, 7  
 Alexander, Edward P.  
*James Duane of New York, (rev.),* vi, 352-361, 368; vii, 185; viii, 282  
 Allen, Alvin, ii, 89, 104  
 Allen, Charles E., iv, 199  
 Allen, Chester, ii, 92  
 Allen, Daniel, i, 152  
 Allen, Dolly, ii, 101  
 Allen, Ebenezer, ii, 201, 203; v, 8  
 Allen, Erie, ii, 89, 98, 101, 104  
 Allen, Ethan, i, 129; ii, 190, 192; vi, 13; viii, 314, 351-56; ix, 115-120, 124, 218, 226; x, 137-47, 151-2, 215, 218  
 bi-centennial ceremonies, v, 3, 27-35  
 captivity, v, 14-18, 24, 28; viii, 342  
 Castleton fort, ii, 202-6  
 character of, ii, 155-6; v, 5, 19-21, 24, 25, 29-31; viii, 352; x, 137, 147  
 documents, vi, 13; vii, 188  
 Green Mt. Boys, i, 113; vi, 13, v, 7-16; ix, 116-17, 121-22; x, 142-5, 151  
 Haldimand negotiations, ii, 5-28, 146, 206; v, 30-31; vi, 116; ix, 84-114  
 land spec., vi, 110, 359  
 loyalists, i, 11  
 New Hampshire towns, i, 183-5  
 portrait, i, 141-142  
 relics, i, 31; vi 41  
 Seth Warner, ii, 197; viii, 331-336  
 statue, i, 142; ii, 144-5; iii, (iv); iv, 21-23; x, 137-139, 181  
 Ticonderoga, i, 113, 129, 143; ii, 193, 207-208; v, 8-14; viii, 97, 353-56; ix, 117, 119, 192; x, 145-146  
 ALLEN, ETHAN, THE SOLDIER, v, 5-26  
 Allen, Fanny, ix, 225-228; x, 138  
 Allen, Florence C., vii, 186  
*Sheldon Art Museum,* vii, 194-199  
 Allen, Glover M., viii, 15





- Allen, Heman, i, 104; v, 10; vii, 157
- Allen, Ira, i, 108; iv, 123; vi, 13; x, 218;  
documents and relics of, i, 31, 95; vi, 21, 23; vii, 174;  
*see also* Ira Allen Papers
- land spec., i, 99, 101, 104, 116; v, 350; vi, 105, 109, 110; vi, 359; vii, 126, 127; viii, 45, 359
- Haldimand negot., i, 114; ii, 6, 12-27, 146; vi, 136, 137; ix, 97, 105, 106, 107
- Olive Branch, i, 115; iv, 252-256
- Rev. activities, v, 337; viii, 335; x, 39
- History of Vermont*, ii, 19
- Miscellaneous Remarks*, ii, 27
- TWO DOCUMENTS RELATING TO, iv, 252-256
- Allen, Ira H., i, 103, 109, 117
- Allen, Mrs. Jane E. (Stickney), ii, 98
- Allen, Mrs. Jane Lucinda (Boynton), ii, 98
- Allen, Jerusha, i, 104, 116
- Allen, Levi, v, 13; vii, 126
- Allen, Lucius R. ii, 98; 102
- Allen, Martin ii, 89, 92, 104, 106, 107
- Allen, Melinda, ii, 100
- Allen, Mrs. Minerva (Capen), ii, 91
- Allen, Noah, ii, 89, 90, 91, 95
- Allen, Numan, ii, 89, 91
- Allen, Orvis, ii, 102
- Allen, Parmelee, ii, 201
- Allen, Polly Maria, ii, 101
- Allen, Mrs. Prudence (Baker), ii, 92
- Allen, Reuben, ii, 87, 89, 92, 101
- Allen, Sally, ii, 89
- Allen, Saloma, ii, 89
- Allen, Tabiatha, ii, 86, 89
- Allen, Thomas, i, 124, 127, 176
- Allen and Fay's, *Concise Refutation*, ii, 7
- Allen family, vi, 4; x, 140
- Allens, ii, 5, 16, 27, 89
- Allis, Marguerite, ix, 124
- Almy, Frank C., ix, 296
- Amersleys, Misses, v, 306
- Amherst, Gen. Jeffery, i, 100, 101; ii, 172, 173, 177, 179, 184, 187, 188, 190; v, 9
- Amorowson, Mr., ii, 118
- Amos, Sheldon, iii, 75
- Anderson, Gen., i, 59, 62, 69
- Anderson, Elin L., *We Americans*, vii, 175; viii, 102
- Anderson, George Pomeroy, vii, 212; viii, 377, 381
- HIGHGATE AS SEEN FROM AN OLD ACCOUNT BOOK, vii, 121-160
- Anderson, James, iv, 164, 192, 193, 201, 203
- Anderson, John, vii, 130, 156, 158, 159
- Anderson, William, vii, 156, 159
- Anderson family, i, 164
- André, Major, ii, 10
- Andrews, Edward Deming, iv, 117, 118, 210, 211
- COUNTY GRAMMAR SCHOOLS AND ACADEMIES OF VT., iv, 117-209
- The Community Industries of the Shakers*, iv, 211
- The New York Shakers and their Industries*, iv, 211
- Andrews, Mrs. Edward D., iv, 211
- Anthony, John i, 86
- Arms, H. M., ii, 179
- Armstead, Gen., i, 71
- Arnold, Benedict, ii, 193, 207; v, 11, 14; vi, 5; viii, 284; ix, 100, 194
- Arnold, Dr. Jonathan, i, 138, 139





Arnold, Seth Shaler, vii, 217-230, 286, 287  
     diaries of, 107-186, 189-190  
     *The Intellectual Housekeeper*, vii, 232-245  
 Arnold, Sophia, vii, 221-226  
 Arnold family, viii, 188-189  
 Arthur, Chester A., i, 188-189; ii, 31; viii, 314, 378-382; ix, 3-11, 64, 123  
 Arthur, Louis, viii, 314  
 Arthur, Malvina, i, 189  
 Arthur, William, i, 189; viii, 379, ix, 5, 10  
 Arthur family, ix, 5-7, 11-13  
 Ashley, Col., ii, 190  
 Astor, John Jacob, ix, 213  
     vii, 186  
 Atherton, Joseph, ii, 180  
 Atkinson, Ashley, v, 305  
 Atwater, Jeremiah, iv, 145, 146  
 Austin, Raymond, x, 110  
 Austin, Warren R., *Ethan Allen*, v, 27  
 Averill, John, vii, 137  
 Averill, Nathan, ix, 211  
 Avery, Mr., ii, 203  
 Avery, David, iv, 138  
 Avery, Samuel, x, 221  
 Ayer, Gen., i, 61  
 Ayer, Albia A., ii, 92  
 Ayer, Anna (Parks), ii, 86  
 Ayer, Arnold, ii, 84, 86, 108  
 Ayer, Betsey, ii, 86  
 Ayer, David, ii, 86, 87, 91, 105  
 Ayer, David Jr., ii, 86, 103  
 Ayer, Edwin, ii, 86  
 Ayer, Electa, ii, 86  
 Ayer, Erie, ii, 86  
 Ayer, Hannah, ii, 86  
 Ayer, Hiram, ii, 86  
 Ayer, Ira, ii, 86, 91  
 Ayer, Laura, ii, 86  
 Ayer, Louisa, ii, 86  
 Ayer, Mary Ann, ii, 86  
 Ayer, Merriam, ii, 86, 105  
 Ayer, Nancy, ii, 86  
 Ayer, Perry L., ii, 91, 92, 93

Ayer, Samuel G., vii, 188  
 Ayer, Sophia, ii, 86, 103  
 Ayer, Tabitha (Allen), ii, 86, 89  
 Babbitt, Tabitha, viii, 368  
 Babcock, Elijah, x, 223  
 Babcock, Joseph H., vii, 130  
 Bachise, (also Backhus, Backus), Mr., v, 276, 277, 297  
 Bacon, Frank, viii, 366  
 Badger, Mr., i, 170  
 Baer, Jacob, vi, 125  
 Bagley, Jonathan, ii, 99  
 Bailey, F. E., i, 140  
 Bailey, James, ix, 214  
 Bailey, John H., viii, 96  
 CHAMPLAIN VALLEY AR-  
     CHAEOLOGICAL SOCIETY—  
     RESUME, vii, 200-202  
 STRATIFIED ROCK SHELTER  
     IN VERMONT, viii, 3-30  
 Bailey, William, ix, 212  
 Baird, Mrs. Mary Omsted, ii, 85  
 Baird, Wolcott, ii, 85  
 Baird, Wolcott, Jr., ii, 85  
 Baker, Col., i, 164  
 Baker, Alman, J., ii, 92  
 Baker, Anthony, ii, 90, 92, 94, 95  
 Baker, Anthony S., ii, 92  
 Baker, Harry H., ii, 92  
 Baker, Joseph, i, 153  
 Baker, Josiah, i, 166  
 Baker, Loren H., ii, 92  
 Baker, Melvin, ii, 91  
 Baker, Olive S., ii, 92  
 Baker, Polly M., ii, 92  
 Baker, Prudence, ii, 92  
 Baker, Remember, i, 7, 161; v, 350; vi, 354, 359; viii, 329, 330-359; x, 215  
 Baker, William, ix, 27  
 Baldwin, Daniel, ii, 128  
 Baldwin, Isaac, v, 340  
 Baldwin, Col. Jeduthan, ix, 207  
 Baldwin, Mary Vail, i, 96





- Baldwin, Roger S., i, 96; iv, 34  
 Balentine, Mr., i, 170  
 Ballard, Elizabeth Flanders, vii, 255  
 Ballou, Hosea, vi, 5  
 Bancroft, Samuel, ii, 105  
 Baraw, Ross L., ii, 51  
 Barber, Rev., i, 153  
 Barber, Rev. A. D., iv, 152, 164  
 Barber, Jedediah, x, 122  
 Barber, Martin, i, 153  
 Barber, Neil M., v, 359  
 Barker, Elmer Eugene, viii, 301  
     RISE AND DECLINE OF THE  
     IRON INDUSTRY IN THE  
     EASTERN ADIRONDACK  
     REGION, viii, 374-376  
 Barksdale, Gen., i, 67  
 Barlow, Gen., i, 54  
 Barlow, Abner, vi, 121  
 Barnard, Henry, iv, 187  
 Barnard, John, x, 238  
 Barnes, Gen., i, 61  
 Barnes, Mr. ii, 180  
 Barnes, Aaron, i, 82  
 Barnes, Deborah, i, 82  
 Barnes, Elizabeth, i, 82  
 Barnes, Millard F., vi, 302, 303  
 Barnes, Rachel, i, 82  
 Barnett, Mr., i, 173  
 Barnett, John, iv, 187  
 Barney, Capt. Thomas, i, 155,  
     159, 160, 161  
 Barnum, Lieut., i, 171  
 Barnum, Amos, x, 7  
 Barnum, Jehiel, i, 173  
 Barnum, Stephen, i, 171  
 Barr, Elisha, vii, 145  
 Barr, Lieut. William, ii, 202  
 Barrup, Mrs. Ward, x, 173  
 Barry, Phillips, vii, 59, 69,  
     211, 255  
 Bartlett, Mrs. John H., i, 133  
 Bascom, Mr., iv, 148  
 Bassett, T. D. Seymour, x, 78  
     RISE OF CORNELIUS PETER  
     VAN NESS, x, 3-20  
 Bates, Mr., ii, 189  
 Bates Clarissa, iv, 153  
 Baum, Gen., i, 126, 127  
 Bayley, Gen. Jacob, ii, 8, 19,  
     27; v, 335, 338; vi, 109; ix,  
     201  
 Beach, Mr., v, 265, 266  
 Beach, Allen Penfield, vii, 186  
 Beach, Ellen, LIFE IN A VER-  
     MONT HILL VILLAGE, x, 109-  
     113  
 Beach, Rev., G. E., x, 111  
 Beaman, i, 155  
 Beaman, D. B., i, 164  
 Beaman, Samuel, i, 164  
 Bean, James, v, 336, 339, 340,  
     344  
 Bean, Samuel N., vii, 171; x,  
     52  
 Beard, James, ii, 116, 117, 118,  
     122, 126  
 Beard, Moody, ii, 122  
 Beart, Mr., ii, 127  
 Beatie, James, ii, 125  
 Beauchemin, Paulita, ii, 51  
 Beauharnois, Charles, vi, 98, 99  
 Beaumont, Dr. viii, 285  
 Beauvais, Sieur de, Jr., vi, 101  
 Bebee, Dr., i, 156  
 Beebe, Mr., i, 171, 175  
 Belknap Joseph, ii, 195  
 Belknap, Nathaniel, ii, 99, 100,  
     101  
 Belknap, Sophronia, ii, 100  
 Bellows, Col., ii, 189  
 Bellows, Chief Justice Henry  
     Adams, iv, 158  
 Benedict, G. G., i, 94  
 Benedicts, the, i, 164  
 Benjamin, Asher, x, 233  
 Bennet, Mr., i, 171  
 Benson, Robert, ix, 102  
 Bent, Margaret Wright, x, 124  
 Bentley, Richard, v, 10  
 Bentley, Wilson A., ix, 292  
 Bently, M., i, 160  
 Benton, R. C.  
     *Vt. Settlers and N. Y. Land*  
     *Speculators*, i, 181





- Benton, Thomas, vi, 113  
 Benway, Antoine, vii, 145  
 Best, Lieut., vi, 123, 125  
 Best, Catharine, vi, 93  
 Best, Conrad, vi, 120, 122, 133; vii, 128  
 Best, Harmanus, vi, 120 122, 124; vii, 128  
 Best, Thomas, vii, 128, 144  
 Beverly, Sergeant, ii, 178  
 Beverstock, Lyman, ii, 183  
 Bickham, George, ix, 27  
 Biddleston, Henry, i, 152  
 Bigelow, Capt., i, 60, 61  
 Bigelow, Norman, ii, 182, 183  
 Bigot, Francois, vi, 104  
 Bigot, Jacques, vi, 98  
 Bigot, Vincent, vi, 98  
 Billings, William, vii, 259  
 Bird, Mr., v, 312-313  
 Birney, Gen., i, 62  
 Bishop, Irish, i, 20  
 Bissell, Mr., ii, 187  
 Bixby, Rufus, vii, 159  
 Black, Mr., i, 156  
 Blackmore, Asa, ii, 186  
 Blake, Mrs. Harrison G., ii, 147  
 Blake, Marion E., viii, 61  
 Blanchard, Col. Joseph, ii, 137, 138, 171  
 Blanchard, Joseph, Jr., ii, 138  
 Bliss, Esquire, i, 161  
 Bliss, Mr., ii, 124  
 Bliss, John, v, 336, 341  
 Bliss, Zadock, i, 110  
 Blodgett, William, ii, 197; vi, 369  
 Blood, Charles, ii, 99  
 Blood, Cynthia, ii, 99, 100  
 Blood, Delight, ii, 99  
 Blood, Emily, ii, 100  
 Blood, Lois, ii, 99, 105  
 Blood, Maris, ii, 99  
 Blood, Mrs. Melinda (Allen), ii, 99, 100  
 Blood, Miranda, ii, 99  
 Blood, Morris, ii, 99  
 Blood, Nancy, ii, 99, 100, 105  
 Blood, Otis, ii, 99  
 Blood, Phineas, of Goshen, ii, 99  
 Blood, Phineas, of Indiana, ii, 99  
 Boardman, Benjamin, vi, 304  
 Bodwells, Mr., v, 268  
 Bog, (Bogue?), Dan, ii, 86  
 Bog, (Bogue?), Mrs. Mary Ann (Ayer), ii, 86  
 Bond, i, 19  
 Bonneville, Alfred, v, 318-319  
 Booker, Warren E., ix, 125  
 Boorn, Stephen, vi, 5, *see also* Bourn Mystery  
 Booth, Rev. Vincent Ravi, v, 357  
 Bopee, James, vii, 129  
 Botta, Anne Lynch, i, 191  
 Bowen, James, i, 158, 160  
 Bowker, Benjamin, ii, 83  
 Bowker, Joseph, i, 153, 166; v, 356; x, 41, 152  
 Bowman, Mr., ii, 189  
 Bowman, Capt. Nathaniel, ii, 135  
 Boynton, Amos, ii, 97, 98  
 Boynton, Clarrissa, ii, 97, 98  
 Boynton, Mrs. Lois (Clark), ii, 97  
 Boynton, Lucinda, ii, 97, 98  
 Boynton, Luther, ii, 180  
 Boynton, S., i, 166  
 Boynton, Sally, ii, 97  
 Boynton, Ziba, ii, 97  
 Bradbury, Francis, x, 118  
 Bradley, Agnes, vi, 81  
 Bradley, Gilbert, i, 157  
 Bradley, Levi, i, 15  
 Bradley, Stephen Row, ii, 21, 25, 146, 202; iv, 138; vi, 7; x, 20, 124, 219  
 Bradt, Daniel B., vi, 93  
 Bragg, Sally, ii, 86  
 Brainard, Homer, W., i, 82  
 Brainerd, Lawrence, vi, 9  
 Branch, Mr., i, 170





- Branch, John, Sr., *St. Albans, Raid*, iv, 103  
 Breakenridge, James, ii, 8  
 Breckenridge, James, ix, 201, 202  
 Brevoort, Isaac, i, 160  
 Brewer, Jacob, vii, 144  
 Brewster, Dr., i, 170  
 Briggs, Mr., v, 273  
 Briggs, Anabell, ii, 103  
 Briggs, Clarence A., ii, 103  
 Briggs, Scott, K., ii, 103  
 Brigham, Mr., vi, 323  
 Brigham, Clarence S., vii, 204  
 Brigham, Elbert S., vi, 318  
 Brigham, Paul, iii, (vi); vi, 321  
 Brigham, Trowbride, vi, 321  
 Brightman, Joseph, ix, 27  
 Brissot de Warville, x, 234  
 Brock, John, ii, 121  
 Brockway, Capt. Jona, ii, 190  
 Bronson, Eli, i, 157, 160, 161  
 Bronson, Gen. Gideon, i, 157  
 Bronson, Thomas, i, 152  
 Bronson, Timothy, i, 153, 157, 166  
 Bronson, William, i, 153, 166  
 Bronsons (Brownsons), the, i, 159  
 Brookins, Capt. James, ii, 204  
 Brooks, Benjamin, v, 336  
 Brooks, Captain John, ii, 175  
 Brooks, P. C., i, 138, 140  
 Broughton, Samson, S., vi, 219  
 Brown, Mr., ii, 116  
 Brown, A. S., ii, 108  
 Brown, Rev. Abram, vii, 62  
 Brown, Adner, viii, 362  
 Brown, Rev. Antoinette L., ix, 156  
 Brown, Edgar R., i, 139  
 Brown, (George), ii, 147; vii, 54, 57, 255  
 Brown, Helen Tyler, i, 120  
     gift, iv, 3-4, 29, 35, 43  
     resolution, iv, 22  
 Brown, James, ii, 93; ix, 32  
 Brown, John, ii, 92; ix, 191  
     funeral, vi, 10  
 Brown, Col. John, v, 17, 28  
 Brown, John, Jr., ii, 100, 101  
 Brown, Mrs. Louisa, (Ayer), ii, 86  
 Brown, Mrs. Mercy (Mason), ii, 100  
 Brown, Mrs. Polly, (Baker), ii, 92  
 Brown, Romeo, M., ii, 99  
 Brown, Samuel, ii, 86  
 Browne, William Bradford, ii, 143  
 Brownson, Capt. Gideon, ii, 195, 201  
 Brownson, Timothy, ii, 18  
 Bruce, Lawson, ii, 115, 125  
 Brusco, Elisabeth, *WHAT IS DEMOCRACY?*, ix, 217-218  
 Bruse, Samuel, ii, 125  
 Brush, Col., i, 172  
 Brush, Esquire, i, 172  
 Bryan, Frank, viii, 312  
 Bryant, Gilmore Ward, ix, 77  
 Bryant, Sarah Snell, vii, 199  
 Bryant, W. L., viii, 364  
 Buck, Senator, vi, 6  
 Buck, Daniel, ix, 31  
 Buck, Col. Daniel Azro A., iv, 179, 199  
 Buckingham, Judge Jedediah, iv, 171  
 Buckley, Mr. ii, 116, 126  
 Buckley, Lieutenant William, vi, 123  
 Buell, Judge, i, 155  
 Buell, Julia Platt, ix, 215  
 Buell, Samuel, x, 6  
 Buford, Gen., i, 53  
 Bull, Thomas, i, 164  
 Bullard, Andes T., ix, 75  
 Bullis, Henry, i, 164  
 Bump, Mrs. Sally (Fitts), ii, 93  
 Burbank, Albin S., *Twenty Mile Marker* (Crown Pt. Rd.) ii, 182, 192  
 Burdett, Riley, viii, 368





- Burgoyne, Gen. John, i, 113, 126, 142, 143; ii, 6, 189; v, 15, 18, 335-338, 342  
 Burke, Edmund, v, 24  
 Burleigh, Charles, v, 314  
 Burnham, William, iv, 202  
 Burr, Joseph, i, 157; iv, 201, 203  
 Burt, Ensign, vi, 125  
 Burt, Luther, ix, 155  
 Burton, i, 155  
 Burton, Dr. Asa, iv, 170, 176  
 Burton, Benjamin, i, 103  
 Burton, Curtis, i, 159  
 Burton, E. B., i, 156  
 Burton, Eben, i, 103  
 Burton, Elijah, i, 149, 163  
 Burton, Capt. Isaac, i, 148, 157, 158  
 Burton, Mrs. Johiah, i, 149  
 Burton, Joseph, i, 158  
 Butler, vi, 6  
 Butler, A. R., "Green Mountains", (etching), ii, 207  
 Butler, James Davie, viii, 336  
 Butterfield, Maj. Gen., i, 58; vi, 109  
 Butterfield, Jonathan, vi, 137  
 Butterfield, Thomas, vi, 137  
 Button, Hon. Charles I., ii, 83  
  
 Cabot, Mary, *Supplement to Annals of Brattleboro*, iv, 44  
 Cady, Daniel, i, 121  
 Caldwell, i, 18  
 Calfe, Captain John, ii, 188, 193  
 Calhoun, Anna, vii, 106  
 Calhoun, John C., vi, 7  
 Cameron, Sarah, vi, 93  
 Cameron, William R., ix, 46  
 Camp, D. M., i, 133  
 Campbell, Lieutenant Colonel, vi, 137  
 Campbell, Mr., i, 84, ii, 69  
 Canfield, Eli Hawley, vi, 43  
 Canfield, H., i, 148  
 Canfield, Mary Grace, *Valley of the Kedron*, (rev.), x, 45-46  
 Canfield family, mss. collection, vi, 42  
 Capen, Assenath, ii, 91  
 Capen, Charles, ii, 91  
 Capen, John, ii, 91, 104  
 Capen, Minerva, ii, 91  
 Capen, Nathan, ii, 90, 91, 94, 95; HISTORY OF GOSHEN, ii, 83-108  
 Carlton, Mr., ii, 117  
 Carleton, Maj. Christopher, ii, 12, 202  
 Carleton, Sir Guy, v, 17; vi, 85, 86, 95, 107, 137; vii, 127  
 Carlisle Alheta, ii, 97  
 Carlisle, Alma, ii, 100  
 Carlisle, Amanda, ii, 100  
 Carlisle, Amasa, ii, 85  
 Carlisle, Amos, ii, 97  
 Carlisle, Amy, ii, 85  
 Carlisle, Anna, ii, 85  
 Carlisle, Asa, ii, 85, 86  
 Carlisle, Betsey, ii, 93  
 Carlisle, Deborah, ii, 97  
 Carlisle, Eunice (Fitts), ii, 93  
 Carlisle, Isaiah, ii, 97  
 Carlisle, Joseph, ii, 85, 93, 95  
 Carlisle, Joseph, Jr., ii, 85  
 Carlisle, Lauriston, ii, 100  
 Carlisle, Lewis, ii, 93  
 Carlisle, Lydia, ii, 93, 105  
 Carlisle, Lysandor, ii, 100  
 Carlisle, Marcellus, ii, 93  
 Carlisle, Martin, ii, 93, 96, 99, 100  
 Carlisle, Mial, ii, 85, 91, 93, 95  
 Carlisle, Nancy (Blood), ii, 99, 100, 105  
 Carlisle, Phelancy, ii, 93  
 Carlisle, Philena, ii, 93  
 Carlisle, Polly, ii, 93  
 Carlisle, Ransom, ii, 85  
 Carlisle, Sally, ii, 97  
 Carlisle, Sarah, ii, 85  
 Carlisle, Sylvia, ii, 85  
 Carlisle, Tryphena, ii, 97





Carlisle, Tryphena (Shedd), Jr.,  
     ii, 97  
 Carlisle, William, ii, 93, 94  
 Carlisle, William, Jr., ii, 93, 97  
 Carman, Harry J., x, 129  
 Carman, Jacob, vii, 133  
 Carman, John, vii, 153  
 Carpenter L. N. B., ix, 167  
 Carr, Arthur A., TOMBSTONE  
     HOUNDS, ix, 203-207  
 Carroll, Daniel B., UNICAM-  
     ERAL LEGISLATURE OF VER-  
     MONT, iii, 1-85; *mentioned*,  
     iv, 43  
 Carscallen, Edward, vi, 125  
 Carson, David, ii, 101  
 Carson, James, ii, 98, 101  
 Carson, Nancy (Stickney), ii,  
     98  
 Carson, Polly (Allen), ii, 101  
 Carter, Ezra, iv, 176  
 Cartier, Jacques, ii, 129  
 Cartwright, Richard, vi, 92  
 Cary, Jacob, ii, 99  
 Cary, Lazzarus, ii, 99  
 Cary, Maria (Blood), ii, 99  
 Cary, Theodore A., ii, 99  
 Case, Mr., vi, 129  
 Case, Chauncey Lee, ix, 9  
 Cashman, Isaac N., i, 117  
 Cethcart, Mr., v, 313  
 Chamberlain, Col., i, 60  
 Chamberlain, Edson, ix, 81  
 Chamberlain, James, ix, 70  
 Chamberlain, Josiah, x, 203  
 Chamberlain, Rembrance, iv,  
     166  
 Chamberlain, William, iv, 130  
 Chambers, Capt. William, i, 32  
 Champlain, Samuel de, i, 191  
 Chandler, Elizabeth M. F., v,  
     334  
 Chandler, John, iv, 221  
 Chandler, Thomas, vii, 124  
 Chandler, William Wallace, vii,  
     370  
 Chapin, Carl M., *Manchester*  
     *in Vermont History*, vii, 115

Chapin, Walter, iv, 166  
 Chapin, William, Arms, iv, 167  
 Chapman, Clark, ii, 182  
 Chapman, Ezekiel, i, 76  
 Chapman, Thomas, viii, 289  
 Charles II, King, i, 6; ii, 119  
 Charlton, Exa (Mason), ii, 120  
 Charlton, John, ii, 120  
 Charlton, Mary Fletcher,  
     CROWN POINT ROAD, ii, 163-  
     193  
 Chase, Miss., ii, 60  
 Chase, Dudley, iv, 165; x, 16,  
     17  
 Chase, Jefferson, viii, 370  
 Chase, Salmon P., iv, 158  
 Chase, Samuel, ii, 189  
 Chaument (?) Amos, i, 102  
 Cheney, Elder, i, 110  
 Cheney, Major, place, Rut-  
     land, ii, 188  
 Chiever, Samuel, ix, 241  
 Child, Sargent B., vii, 177  
 Chipman, Major, i, 174  
 Chipman, Amos, 157  
 Chipman, Daniel, ii, 128; iii, 22;  
     iv, 147; viii, 327, 337, 339  
 Chipman, Nathaniel, ii, 21, 22,  
     23; x, 17  
 Chipman, Samuel, x, 229  
 Chittenden, Martin, iv, 151  
 Chittenden, Thomas, i, 153,  
     161, 166, 173, 183, 184; ii,  
     202, 205; iv, 120, 123, 138;  
     vi, 13; ix, 202; x, 39, 41,  
     152  
     documents and relics, ii, 32,  
     33; iv, 43  
     Governor, i, 12-13; iii, 18-19  
     Haldimand negot., i, 114-  
     115; ii, 5-28, 146; vi, 116  
 Churchill, William, iv, 178  
 Cilley, Joseph, ii, 189  
 Cilly, Mr. ii, 121  
 Cisco, Jared F., ii, 94  
 Cisco, Jehial, ii, 94  
 Claghorn, Capt. Eleazer, i, 174  
 Clapp, William B., viii, 371





- Clark, Judge, i, 153  
 Clark, Miss, ii, 66  
 Clark, Mr., ii, 121, 122  
 Clarke, Albert, i, 74  
 Clark, Amos, vi, 332  
 Clark, Charles E., i, 32  
 Clark, Daniel, x, 213  
 Clark, Edward R., ix, 61  
 Clark, Eleanor J., viii, 100  
 Clark, George, ii, 58, 59  
 Clark, Gilmore R., ix, 81  
 Clark, Henry, iv, 195  
 Clark, Isaac, ii, 203  
 Clark, Jeremiah, i, 153, 166  
 Clark, John, journal of, x, 187-213  
 Clark, Lois, ii, 97  
 Clark, Nathan, viii, 331  
 Clark, O. D., x, 52  
 Clark Polly, ii, 106  
 Clark, Rebecca, ii, 106  
 Clark, Samuel, i, 127  
 Clark, Sheldon, x, 205  
 Clark, William, of Goshen, ii, 105  
 Clark, William, of Montpelier, ii, 69  
 Clark family, x, 193-194  
 Clay, Henry, vii, 206  
 Clay, James, x, 38  
 Clement, John, ii, 3, 30, 31, 33; iv, 21, 28; v, 38, 349, 353, 359; vi, 21, 24; vii, 177, 198, 283  
 ETHAN ALLEN. A REVIEW, viii, 351-356; ix, 115-120  
 JAMES DUANE, OF NEW YORK, A REVIEW, vi, 352  
 NAMING VERMONT IN 1763?, i, 83-92  
 RECENT PUBLICATIONS—  
 HISTORICAL RECORDS SURVEY—A REVIEW, viii, 44-48  
 RELUCTANT REPUBLIC, A REVIEW, ix, 221-224  
 VERMONT IN THE MAKING; A REVIEW, vii, 178-184  
 Clemmonds, Joseph, ii, 102  
 Clemmonds, Rebecca, ii, 102  
 Cleveland, Elijah, i, 117  
 Clinton, Admiral, i, 6  
 Clinton, Governor, i, 6; ii, 201, 202  
 Clinton, Henry, ix, 84-114 *passim*  
 Clinton, Gen. Sir Henry, ii, 7, 10, 11, 16, 19  
 Closson, Caleb, vi, 122  
 Colden, Governor, iv, 119  
 Colden, Alexander, ix, 189  
 Colden, Cadwallader, i, 180  
 Coates, Walter John, vi, 65; viii, 61, 363; x, 57  
 Cobb, Charles, M., vii, 70  
 Cochran, Robert, x, 215  
 Cockburn, Surveyor, viii, 330  
 Cogswell, Mr. i, 172  
 Cogswell, Eli, ii, 197, 203, 205  
 Coffeen, Capt. ii, 181, 182, 183  
 Coffeen, Gouldsmith, ii, 182  
 Coffeen, Mrs. Susannah, ii, 182, 183  
 Coffin, Mr., ii, 189  
 Colburn, Mr., ii, 69  
 Colby, of St. Johnsbury, iv, 118  
 Colden, Cadwallader, ix, 188  
 Cole, Caleb, ii, 99  
 Cole, John, vi, 133  
 Cole, Capt. John, ii, 189  
 Coleman, Lyman, iv, 202  
 Collamer, Jacob, x, 139  
 Collins, Mr. i, 170  
 Collins, Daniel, iv, 138  
 Collins, Wilkie, v, 353  
 Comstock, John M., iv, 185  
 Vermont Congregational Churches, (rev.), x, 240-242  
 Conant, A. G., i, 111  
 Conant, Amos, i, 102, 104, 105, 116  
 Conant, Harrison J., v, 353, 354, 359; viii, 377; x, 126  
 ADMISSION OF VERMONT TO THE UNION. A BIBLIOGRAPHY, viii, 210-13





- SPEAKING FROM VERMONT—  
 A REVIEW, vii 108-110  
 VALLEY OF THE KEDRON, A  
 REVIEW, x, 45-46  
 WINTER IN VERMONT, A RE-  
 VIEW, ix, 291-292
- Conant, John, iv, 178, viii, 364  
 Conant, Marshall, iv, 194  
 Conant, Samuel, i, 105  
 Converse, John Heman, viii,  
 371  
 Conway, Patrick, vi, 135  
 Cook, Lucy A., ix, 161  
 Cook, Mahalon, i, 161  
 Cook, Thomas J., ix, 232  
 Cooke, Harriet B., iv, 156  
 Cookman, William, vii, 158;  
 159  
 Cooley, Eliz. F., x, 217  
 Coolidge, Calvin, i, 188; ii, 146;  
 iv, 33; vii, 170; ix, 289;  
 x, 180-181  
 Bennington Address, x, 180-  
 181  
 death announced, iv, 21  
 COOLIDGE, CALVIN, A MEM-  
 ORIAL by Dr. John M.  
 Thomas, iv, 16, 21  
 Coolidge, Grace Goodhue, iv,  
 21  
 Coolidge, Guy O., FRENCH OC-  
 CUPATION OF THE CHAM-  
 PLAIN VALLEY, Vol. vi, No.  
 3, (*see title*)  
 Cooper, John M., viii, 361  
 Cooper, Sally, iv, 250  
 Cooper, W. F., vii, 143  
 Copley, Harvey, ii, 99  
 Corbin, Royal, vii, 191  
 Cornelius, Rev. E., iv, 191  
 Cornelius' "Union of Study  
 with Useful Labor", iv, 191  
 Cornell, Joseph, i, 153, 154  
 Cornwallis, Lord, ii, 20, 24, 26  
 Coss, James, diary of, ii, 165  
 Cotter, Beatrice Fairbanks, i,  
 138  
 Cotter, Charles, i, 138
- Cotter, Lawrence, i, 138  
 Covell, Simeon, vi, 93  
 Coverly, Nathaniel, x, 226  
 Coven, Ephraim, i, 150, 151  
 Cowen, Artemissa, ii, 88  
 Cowen (?) Ephraim, i, 150  
 Cowen, James, ii, 88  
 Cowon, Capt. v, 303, 304  
 Cramton, Dr. C. A., i, 139  
 Crane, Charles Edward, vi, 28;  
 ix, 295; x, 126  
*Winter in Vermont*, (rev.), ix,  
 291-292
- Crawford, Gen. i, 61  
 Critenden, Seymour, i, 175  
 Crittenden, Timothy, i, 161  
 Crockett, Walter H., i, 143,  
 140; ii, 4, 51, 52, 146; iii, (iv);  
 x, 43, 104  
*A History of Lake Cham-  
 plain*, revised, iv, 263  
*History of Vermont*, ii, 10  
 Crofford, Robert, v, 300  
 Crooks, Mrs. Abigail, (Walker)  
 ii, 92  
 Cross, Darius, ii, 92  
 Cross, James, diary of, ii, 165,  
 191  
 Cudworth, Addison E., i, 121  
*History of Londonderry*, iv,  
 43, 104  
 Culver, Lieut. Samuel, ii, 204  
 Currier, John M., i, 134  
 Curtis, Mr., v, 276-277  
 Curtis, Israel, viii, 360  
 Curtis, Simeon, vii, 64  
 Cutler, Howard W., iv, 195  
 Cutler, Joseph B., vii, 146  
 Cutler, Lydia, i, 74  
 Cutting, Sewall Sylvester, iv,  
 158  
 Cuyler, Cornelius, x, 38
- Daggett, Henry, iv, 230  
 Dale, George N., x, 171  
 Dale, Porter, H., i, 134  
 Damien, Father, ix, 284-285  
 Dana, Eleanor, v, 3





- Dana, James M., i, 112  
 Danvis, i, 179  
 Darel, i, 84  
 Dartt, Mrs. Assenath (Capen), ii, 91  
 Dartt, Edward, ii, 98  
 Dartt, Edward Harvey Schuyler, ii, 103  
 Dartt, George, ii, 103  
 Dartt, J. N., ii, 91  
 Dartt, Mrs. Jane (Stickney) Allen, ii, 98  
 Dartt, Josiah, ii, 86  
 Dartt, Mrs. Merriam, (Ayer) ii, 86  
 Davenport, Thomas, ii, 35; viii, 369  
 Davenport, Walter R., i, 35  
 Daverson, Oliver, ix, 252  
 Davidson, John, viii, 363  
 Davis, Charles, ii, 128  
 Davis, Clara N., i, 92  
 Davis, David, i, 175  
 Davis, Deane C., x, 182  
     ETHAN ALLEN, x, 137-147  
 Davis, Grindal, ii, 90, 92, 95  
 Davis, Jefferson, i, 63  
 Davis, Joseph, ii, 90, 91, 92, 95  
 Davis, Levi, ii, 90, 92  
 Davis, Dr. Ozora S., i, 139  
 Davis, Reuben, vii, 145  
 Davis, Robert, v, 317, 360  
     HEROIC BUFFOON, vii, 3-12  
     SOME CHARACTERISTICS OF  
     NORTHERN VERMONT WIT,  
     v, 317-333  
 Davis, Silvy, i, 175  
 Davis, Simeon, ii, 90, 91, 92, 95  
 Davison, Mr., ii, 123  
 Day, Clive, i, 169  
 Day, Rev. Jeremiah, A MIS-  
     SIONARY TOUR TO VERMONT,  
     i, 169-176  
 Day, Justin, i, 173  
 Day Family, i, 169  
 Dayton, Mr., i, 84  
 Deal, Adam, vi, 133  
 Dean, Prof. James, iv, 168  
 Dean, James (N. Y.), vii, 190  
 Dean, Leon W., vi, 28, 65;  
     vii, 171, 187; viii, 324; ix,  
     39, 124; x, 126  
     *Stark of the North Country*,  
     ix, 296; x, 174 (rev.)  
 Dean, Reuben, vi, 21, 23  
 Deane, Silas, ix, 108  
 Deere, Charles Henry, vii, 371  
 Deere, John, viii, 371  
 Delancey, Oliver, i, 11  
 Delaplace, Capt., v, 13  
 Dellius Godfrey, i, 178; vi, 219,  
     208  
 Delord, Henri, ix, 211  
 Deming, Mr., ii, 60  
 Denio, H. W., *Mass. Land*  
     *Grants in Vt.*, i, 181  
     papers, i, 31  
 Dewart, Franklin H., x, 43  
     *N. H. boundary dispute nega-*  
     *tives*, i, 31; iv, 44-45  
 Dewey, Admiral George, i, 32;  
     v, 20  
     memorial to, i, 187; iv, 22, 24  
 Dewey, Lyman E., iv, 187  
 Dickenson, Hubbard, ii, 180  
 Dickman, Thomas, x, 228  
 Dimick, Lieut., ii, 200  
 Dix, Dorothea, ix, 273  
 Dixon, Mr., i, 171  
 Doane, Gilbert H., v, 355;  
     ix, 64, 123  
     BIRTHPLACE OF CHESTER A.  
     ARTHUR, ix, 3-11  
 Dobie, Richard, vi, 119  
 Dodge, James Jr., vii, 159  
 Dodge, John A., viii, 369  
 Donnelly, Robert, x, 228  
 Dorchester, Lord, ii, 26  
 Dorr, Mrs. Julia C. R., vii, 60  
 Doten, Dana, v, 348, 358-359  
 Doten, Ella, vii, 100  
 Doubleday, Gen., i, 53, 54, 55,  
     57, 63, 65, 66, 73  
 Douglas, Stephen, vi, 11  
 Douglass, Benajah, ii, 93





- Douglass, Harlan P., vii, 3  
 Douglass, William, ii, 83  
 Downer, Roswell, vii, 68  
 Downes, Olin, vii, 115  
 Downie, Captain George, vi, 15  
 Draper, Jonathan, x, 12  
 Drow, Josamind, vi, 133  
 Drury, Hannah Saxe, "Annals of Highgate and Old Saxe Homestead", vii, 134  
 Drury, Luther K., vii, 142  
 Duane, James, i, 18, 181; vi, 83, 368; ix, 88, 90  
 Dudley, Jones, viii, 365  
 Duncan, Horace, ii, 121, 122  
 Dunham, Col. Josiah, iv, 118, 156, 159  
 Dunmore, Lord, i, 11  
 Dunn, Thomas, vi, 134  
 Durand, M. F., ix, 212  
 Durkee, Almon, ix, 81  
 Durkee, Moses, ii, 203  
 Dutcher, Christopher, vi, 324  
 Dutton, George, ii, 102  
 Dutton, Joseph B., ix, 280-290  
 Dutton, Lucinda, ii, 103  
 Dutton, Salmon, ii, 177  
 Dutton, Samuel T., ii, 103  
 Dutton, Sarah Jane, ii, 103  
 Dutton, William N., ii, 103  
 Dwight, Samuel, iv, 140, 142  
 Dwight, Timothy, ii, 27; iv, 138; vi, 5, 302  
 Dwyer, Rev. J. W., i, 140  
 Dyer, David, i, 152, 158, 159, 161, 166  
  
 Earle, A. A., i, 112  
 Easton, Col. v, 10  
 Eaton, Amos, vii, 70  
 Eddy, Ezra, viii, 370  
 Eddy, Henry Howard, ix, 126  
 Eddy, Isaac, x, 222  
 Eddy, Jacob, iv, 185  
 Eddy, James, ii, 195, 197, 198, 203  
 Edgar, John, ix, 101  
  
 Edmunds, Senator George Franklin, iv, 5  
 Edmonds, Laura, ix, 179  
 Edmonds, Rufus, i, 102  
 Edwards, George, vii, 70, 100, 102  
 Edwards, Jonathan, iv, 230  
 Egerton, Lieut. Gov., ii, 65  
 Edgerton, Bela, ix, 211  
 Egleston, Newel, ii, 94  
 Egleston, Timothy, ii, 94  
 Eldredge, Ensign Charles, ii, 53  
 Eldridge, Charles William, JOURNAL OF A TOUR, 1833, ii, 53-82  
 Eldridge, Joseph W., ii, 63, 70  
 Eldridge, William, 53, 63  
 Eldridge, William Henry, ii, 53  
 Elliot, Andrew, ix, 84, 90  
 Ellis, Joel, viii, 363  
 Ellis, Zenas, vii, 203  
 Ellsworth, Abby, vii, 70  
 Ellsworth, Samuel, x, 225  
 Embury, Phillip, vi, 83  
 Emerson, Judge, ii, 61  
 Emerson, Mr., i, 103  
 Emerson, Capt Daniel, ii, 189  
 Emmons, Dr., iv, 170  
 Endicott, Governor, ii, 133  
 England, Mary, vi, 92  
 Enos, Mrs. Delight Cole (Blood), ii, 99  
 Enos, Israel F., ii, 99  
 Enos, Jerusha, i, 99, 115  
 Enos, Gen. Roger, i, 115; ii, 20, 21, 203  
 Enos, Roger Jr., i, 104  
 Estey, Jacob, viii, 368  
 Eugene, vi, 354  
 Evans, Mr., ii, 78  
 Evans, Dr. Luther H., vii, 162, 167  
 Everest, Lieut. Benjamin, i, 129-132  
 Everest, Ira W., A SCRABBLE FOR LIFE i, 129-132  
 Everest, Lillie, i, 129





- Ewell, Gen., i, 52, 54, 57, 59, 66, 67
- Fafset, Colonel, vi, 16
- Fairbanks, Mr., ii, 117
- Fairbanks, Erastus, i, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139
- Fairbanks, Franklin, i, 139
- Fairbanks, Horace, i, 139
- Fairbanks, Mrs. John, viii, 301
- Fairbanks, Joseph, i, 135, 136, 137; viii, 364
- Fairbanks, Lois, i, 138
- Fairbanks, Thaddeus, i, 135, 136, 137, 138; viii, 365
- Farman, Mr., ii, 122
- Farnam, Phoebe, v, 274
- Farnham, Mr., i, 171
- Farnham, Roswell, ii, 33
- Farnsworth, Amos, ii, 188, 193
- Farnsworth, Ebenezer, ii, 170
- Farrand, Mr., i, 176
- Farrar, Louisa MacFarland, viii, 315
- Fassett, John, ii, 18, 188; x, 221, 222
- Fay, Major, ii, 12; ix, 97, 105, 106, 107
- Fay, David, x, 5, 12
- Fay, Jonas, i, 183; ii, 7, 8, 18; iv, 138; v, 31
- Fay, Joseph, i, 114; ii, 12, 17, 18, 19, 23, 26, 202
- LETTER TO GOVERNOR CHITTENDEN, i, 12-13
- Fay, Williams, ii, 117
- Fayres, G. N., ii, 186
- Feller, George, vi, 122, 124, 125, 133
- Fenton, Walter S., SETH WARNER, viii, 325-350
- Ferguson, H. Lee, Jr., viii, 7
- Ferguson, James, ii, 116, 118
- Ferguson, Mrs., ii, 71
- Ferris, Mrs. F. A., ii, 83
- Ferris, Henry, ii, 107
- Ferson, John B., ii, 90
- Fersons, John R., ii, 104
- Field, Asa, viii, 368
- Field, Eugene, i, 121
- Fischer, Isaac, Jr., viii, 372
- Fisher, Col., i, 59, 60
- Fisher, Clara, ii, 65
- Fisher, Isaac, Jr., viii, 360
- Fisher, Josephine, v, 334
- Fisk, James, x, 8
- Fitch, Agnes, DANIEL WEBSTER IN VERMONT, x, 104-108
- Fitch, John, iv, 171
- Fitts, David G., ii, 93
- Fitts, Eunice Sophronia, ii, 93
- Fitts, James, ii, 93, 94, 95, 101
- Fitts, James, Jr., ii, 93
- Fitts, Sally Maria, ii, 93
- Flanders, Helen Hartness, ii, 147; vii, 115, 210, 255, 289; viii, 283; ix, 62; x, 128
- BODY, BOOTS & BRITCHES. A REVIEW, viii, 194-201
- FOLK-SONGS AND BALLADS OF VERMONT, viii, 299-301 (HOW TO PROSPECT FOR BALLADS), vii, 116
- INDEX OF BALLADS AND FOLK-SONGS, vii, 73-98
- First Supplement, vii, 279-285
- First Cumulation, viii, 214-251
- LIST OF FOLK-SONGS RECORDED IN NOV. 1939, viii, 302-311
- QUEST FOR VERMONT BALLADS, vii, 53-107
- THREE VERMONT BALLADS, vii, 100-107
- Flanders, Ralph E., i, 139
- Fleetcroft's Thompson, i, 148
- Fleetwood, Mr., ii, 123
- Fletcher, Edward, ii, 181
- Fletcher, Olive (Baker), ii, 92
- Fletcher, S. S., ii, 92
- Fletcher, Col. Samuel, ii, 20, 21, 199, 203, 206





- Flick, Hugh M., ELKANAH WATSON AND THE NORTH COUNTRY, viii, 289-296
- Flint, William S., i, 102
- Flint, Winston Allen, *Progressive Movement in Vermont* (rev.), x, 123-124
- Flinton, William, vii, 145
- Foot, Mr., i, 173, 174
- Foot, George, ii, 196, 203, 204
- Foot, Isabel, i, 174
- Foot, Philip, i, 174
- Foot, Solomon iv, 14, 144
- Ford, I. P., ii, 120
- Ford, Capt. James, ii, 189
- Foss, Mrs., ii, 123
- Foster, Mr., v, 274
- Fountain, Hiram, vii, 146
- Fouquet, John Louis, ix, 212
- Fowler, Judge, i, 148
- Fowler, Mr., i, 170
- Fowler, William C., iv, 157
- Fox, Mr., v, 276
- Fox, Dr. Dixon Ryan, vi, 368; vii, 186, 199; ix, 35  
*The Dignity of Local History*, iv, 27  
*Yankees and Yorkers*, (rev.), ix, 121-122
- Fredenburg, Count Charles de, ix, 208
- French, Allen, *Taking of Ticonderoga in 1775; the British Story*, viii, 97-99
- French, Andrew, i, 152, 153, 163, 166
- French, Benjamin, i, 152, 153, 166
- French, Jeremiah, i, 150, 152, 153, 154, 155, 162, 164, 166
- French, John, vi, 339
- French, Samuel, i, 164
- French, Simon, i, 102
- French family (Manchester), i, 155, 163, 164
- Frenier, M. O., v, 356
- Frost, Pinckney, viii, 363
- Frost, Robert, ii, 146
- Fuller, Aaron, x, 38
- Fuller, Henry J., i, 139
- Fuller, Homer T., i, 139
- Fuller, Levi K., viii, 368
- Fuller, Stephen, ii, 199
- Fullerton, Thomas, S., iv, 168
- Fulton, George, vi, 110, 134
- Gage, Gen., i, 5, 10, 11
- Gage, Newton, vii, 229
- Gage, Seth Newton, vii, 217
- Galbreath, John, ii, 121
- Gale, Augustus, ii, 96
- Gale, Charles D., ii, 96
- Gale, Elisha, W., ii, 96
- Gale, Gardner, ii, 98
- Gale, Isaac, ii, 96
- Gale, Isaac, Jr., ii, 96
- Gale, John S., ii, 96
- Gale, Martha, ii, 96
- Gale, Miranda (Blood), ii, 99
- Gale, Samuel, i, 5, 11
- Gale, Silas D., ii, 87, 99
- Gale, Square, S., ii, 96, 97
- Gallop, Samuel, ii, 135, 140
- Galusha Jonas, ii, 204; iv, 29 39; vi, 6; x, 5, 12
- Gambrell, Mary Latimer, *Ministerial Training in 18th Century New England*, (rev.), x, 237-239
- Garrison, William Lloyd, vi, 11
- Garvin, James, iv, 188
- Gates, Gen., i, 126
- Gates, Benjamin, ii, 157; x, 55
- Gates, Philip, vii, 142
- Gay, Hiram, ii, 98
- Gay, Leon S., viii, 49-50, 283; x, 47, 179
- George III, v, 15
- George, Elmer, vii, 63; viii, 300
- Germain, Lord George, ii, 16
- Gilbert, Abigail, i, 82
- Gilbert, Elam, i, 82
- Gilbert, Elizabeth, i, 82
- Gilbert, Jesse, i, 82
- Gilbert, John, i, 82





- Gilbert, Joshua, i, 82  
 Gilbert, Luke, i, 82  
 Gilbert, Parthena, i, 82  
 Gilbert, Rachel, i, 82  
 Gilbert, Rhoda, i, 82  
 Gilbert, Rufus, i, 82  
 Gilbert, Samuel, i, 82  
 Gilbert, Sarah, i, 82  
 Gilbert, Solomon, i, 82  
 Gilbert, Thomas, i, 82  
 Gilbert, William, i, 82  
 Gilbert, Zilpah, i, 82  
 Gilbreath, James, ii, 116  
 Gilchrist, Alexander, ii, 121  
 Gilchrist, James, ii, 121  
 Gild, Thomas, i, 117  
 Gilfillan, Robert, ii, 122  
 Gilliland, James, ix, 193  
 Gilliland, Will, ix, 186-197,  
 208, 211  
 Gillit, Israel, x, 211  
 Gilman, F. B., viii, 363  
 Gilman, Marcus W., *Bibliography of Vt.*, i, 94  
 Gilmore, George, i, 150  
 Gilson, John, ii, 182  
 Gleason, Mr., ii, 116  
 Gleason, John, ii, 122, 125  
 Gleason, Samuel, ii, 116  
 Gleason, William, ii, 116, 120  
 Glover, Waldo F.,  
*Abraham Lincoln and the  
 Sleeping Sentinel*, iv, 105,  
 (rev.); v, 38  
 Goffe, Col. John, ii, 172, 177,  
 179, 190  
 Goodell, Shubael, i, 107  
 Goodenough, Arthur H., i, 121  
 Goodheart, Jerry, vii, 151  
 Goodnough, Mr., ii, 117, 122,  
 190  
 Goodrich, Christopher, ii, 177  
 Goodrich, Isiah, vi, 105  
 Goodrich, Stephen, x, 116  
 Goodspeed, Celia, i, 74  
 Goodwillie, James, ii, 119  
 Goodwillie, Thomas, ii, 122  
 Goodwins, Mr., v, 268  
 Gordon, Robert W., *NEW  
 GREEN MOUNTAIN SONG-  
 STER. A REVIEW*, vii, 255-  
 262  
 Gorham, Capt. John, ii, 135  
 Goss, Chester, ii, 99  
 Goss, Mrs. Cynthia (Mason),  
 ii, 100  
 Goss, Joshua, ii, 100  
 Gould, John, x, 221  
 Gould, Dr. William, i, 156, 157  
 Graham, Horace F., i, 134  
 Graham, John, x, 140  
 Grajon, Mr., vi, 136  
 Grandey, Elder, vii, 70  
 Grandey, Asa, ii, 94  
 Grandey, Asa, Jr., ii, 94  
 Grandey, David, ii, 86, 93  
 Grandey, Erie, ii, 90, 92  
 Grandey, Melissa, ii, 86  
 Grandey, Reubin, ii, 89, 90, 93  
 Grandey, Sally, ii, 90  
 Grandey, Sanford, ii, 94  
 Grant, Theophilus, ii, 119  
 Grant, General Ulysses S.,  
 vii, 135  
 Graves, Mr., ii, 121  
 Graves, Edmund, viii, 292  
 Graves, John, ix, 93  
 Gray, Joseph, vi, 280-281  
 Gray, Lock, vi, 220  
 Greeley, Horace, vi, 11; vii, 203  
 Green, C., i, 164  
 Green, Frank L., vii, 203  
 Green, Henry A., ix, 27  
 Green, Hilda Hooker, v, 359  
 Green, Joshua, ix, 27  
 Green, Parker, ii, 182  
 Green, Samuel, x, 222  
 Green, Timothy, (Conn), x,  
 215, 219  
 Green, Timothy, (Vt.), x, 215,  
 218, 219, 220  
 Greene, Col., ii, 94  
 Greenleaf, Capt. Stephen, ii,  
 135  
 Greenwood, Arba, ii, 93  
 Greer, Sarah, x, 109





Greer, Shubael, x, 109  
 Griffin, Mr., ii, 186  
 Grimes, Mr., ii, 203  
 Griswold, William, ii, 127  
 Griswold, William A., x, 16  
 Gross, Rev. Thomas, x, 194-197  
 Grout, Dr., i, 120  
 Grout, Major, ii, 189  
 Grout, Hilkiah, vii, 126  
 Grow, Samuel, ix, 257  
 Guernsey, L. T., viii, 363  
 Guild, (sister of James), v, 275,  
 279, 280, 298  
 Guild, Helen Larrabee, v, 314  
 Guild, James, ix, 34-37

JOURNAL OF, v, 249-313

buys a trunk of goods, v, 250-251; starts peddling from Rochester, 251; sings a song, 252-253; meets to young ladies, 253-254; steps in a slow hole and meets a friend, 254-255; goes into partnership with George Youvens, 255; ends partnership, 256; journeys to Troy and eats parsnip, 256; starts for Boston, but—, 257; pocketbook stolen, 257; crosses Green Mountains, 258; goes a-tinkering, 258-259; meets a man with a bison, 259; swaps with two young men, 259-260; enters a tavern, 261-263; meets the Dutch, 263; meets four-tuneteller, 264-265; beigns to cut profiles, 264-265; spends time in Geneva, 265-266; goes to Skunks Misery, 266-267; wrestles again in Rochester, 269-270, is taken with Santan-tanas fire, 270; wrestles a Dutchman, 267; visits a painter of likenesses, 267-268; has trouble with a

Mr. Marvin, 268-269; is melancholy, 271; sees an ancient game, 272; returns to Handcock and Rochester, 273; visits the Hutchinsons, 274; goes into a-visiting, 274-275; goes to writing school, 275-277; opens writing school in Middlebury, 277-278; learns about human nature, 279; thinks on religion, 278, 280-281; starts writing school with partner teaching grammar, 281-282; writing school in Schenectady unsuccessful, 282, 283; borrows some apples, 283-284; opens school in Manlius, 284-285; opens school in Canandaigua, 289-290; opens school in Geneva, 289; opens school in Canandaigua, 289-290; attends a party, 290; opens school in Batavia, 291; opens school in Buffalo, 292; starts for Ohio, 292-293; Dutchman meets Yankee, 293; travels to Ashtibula and Cleveland, 295; opens school in Auburn, Eaton and Sangersfield, 295; paints first miniature, 295; swaps horses, 295-296; opens school in Clinton, 296; calls himself a miniature painter, 296; opens school in Galaway, 296; returns to Vermont, 297, visits in Tunbridge, 297-298; gains experience in painting, 298; goes to New York and Philadelphia, 299; paints in Baltimore, has unlucky partnership, 299-300; makes \$600 in





- Norfolk and Curatuck, 300-301; attends a Fourth of July dinner, 301-302; journey to New York, plays trick on ship's company, 302-303; studies painting in Newburn, Washington, Tarborough, Faurville and Willmington, 305-306; returns to Vermont by way of New York, Albany, 306-307; at Tunbridge, 307-309; visits in Boston and New York 309; goes to Charleston and is successful in business, 309-310; sails for Liverpool, 310-312; goes to London, commences his profession as an artist, 312-313; postscript (biographical data) 314
- Guild, Maria Phelps, v, 314  
 Guild, Nathaniel, v, 314  
 Guild, Simon Cornelio, v, 314  
 Guynand, Henry, vi, 105
- Hackley, Mr., i, 172  
 Hackley, Levi, iv, 139, 142  
 Hager, Albert D., (State Geologist), ii, 188  
 Haldimand, Gen. Frederick, ii, 4, 6, 10, 11, 12, 14-26; vi, 94; viii, 45; ix, 84, 201  
 Hale, Lieut., ii, 201  
 Hale, Mordecai, ii, 117  
 Hale, Nathan, ii, 189  
 Haley, Bridget, vii, 68  
 Hall, Ensign, ii, 173  
 Hall, Henry, CASTLETON FORT, ii, 194-206  
 Hall, Aaron, viii 202, 203  
 Hall, B. H., ix, 223  
     *History of Eastern Vermont*, ii, 166  
 Hall, Ebenezer, iv, 138, 139  
 Hall, C. Eleanor, vii, 203-204, 289
- Hall, Elias, ii, 187, 188, 192, 194, 195, 201, 203, 204, 205  
 Hall, Gov. ii, 28  
 Hall, Hiland, i, 191; viii, 333; x, 106  
 Hall, James, ii, 182, 187, 194-206  
 Hall, Jeremiah, i, 75; viii, 368  
 Hall, Moses, ii, 121, 122  
 Hall, Samuel R., i, 133; iv, 118, 159, 185-188  
     *historical papers*, ii, 194  
     *Lectures on School-Keeping*, iv, 187  
 Hamer, Dr. Philip N., vii, 167  
 Hamilton, Alexander, i, 12; ii, 24  
 Hamilton, Governor Henry, vi, 131  
 Hamilton, Milton W., vii, 289  
 Hammond, i, 19  
 Hancock, Gen., i, 72, 62, 63, 64, 66, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72  
 Hand, Miss, ii, 71  
 Hanson, Laurel, REINCARNA-TION, 1942, x, 117-121  
 Hard, Walter, *Salt of Vermont*, ii, 153-154, (rev.)  
 Hardy, Benjamin, i, 120  
 Hardy, Sampson, ii, 180  
 Harmon, Reuben, Jr., viii, 367  
 Harrington, F. Whitney, iii, (vii); iv, 28; vi, 53; ix, 46; x, 49, 55, 59  
 Harrington, Sharon, vii, 57  
 Harrington, W. C., x, 5  
 Harris, Edward, x, 221  
 Harris, Joseph, i, 158; ii, 183, 192  
 Harris, Rachel, i, 158  
 Harris, Sally, iv, 233, 249  
 Harris family, iv, 233, 249-250  
 Harrison, William Henry, x, 105  
 Hart, Emma, iv, 118, 155  
 Hartness, James, viii, 362, 364  
 Hartshorn, i, 112  
 Harvey, Robert, ii, 121





- Harvey, W. H., i, 121  
 Harvey, William, viii, 372  
 Haskell, Harriet N., iv, 145  
 Haskens, Coleman, ii, 180  
 Hastings, Mr., ii, 69  
 Hastings, Hubbard, i, 103  
 Hastings, Timothy, ii, 183  
 Haswell, Anthony, i, 191; x, 223, 224, 225, 226, 229  
 Hatch, Albert G., viii, 365  
 Hatch, Ashur iv, 140  
 Hatch, Nathan, house, ii, 181  
 Hatch, Payson, E., x, 48  
 Hatfield, Lansing, x, 128  
 Hathaway, Silas, x, 16  
 Hathaway, Simeon, ii, 13  
 Haver, Christian, vi, 133  
 Hawes, Silas, viii, 368  
 Hawkes, Zadoc, ii, 173, 184  
 Hawks, Major, ii, 167, 175, 176, 177, 181, 190  
 Hawley, Miss, ii, 72  
 Hawley, Andrew, ix, 203  
 Hawley, Curtis, ix, 203  
 Hawley, Jabesh, i, 160  
 Hawley, Jehiel, ix, 202  
 Hawley, Nathan, ii, 90  
 Hayes, Augustus, A., iv, 158  
 Haynes, Lemuel, i, 174; vi, 5  
 Hays, Dan, ii, 187  
 Hazen (?), Mr., ii, 22  
 Hazen, Austin, x, 198  
 Hazen, Perley, i, 139  
 Hearst, William Randolph, i, 190, 191  
 Heath, Gen., i, 53, 69  
 Heath, Nathaniel, ii, 177  
 Heath, Samuel, ii, 116, 117  
 Heaton, William, viii, 35  
 Hedge, Lemuel, viii, 360  
 Helling, Capt. William, vi, 219  
 Hemans, Felicia, ix, 273  
 Hemenway, i, 147; ii, 181  
 Hendee, Andrew J., ii, 108  
 Henderson, Caleb, vi, 135  
 Henderson, James, vi, 125, 133  
 Hennessey, William, x, 227  
 Henry, Benjamin, viii, 362  
 Herrick, Col., x, 39  
 Herrick, Samuel, ii, 8; v, 10, 13, 14  
 Herzog, Dr. George, vii, 210  
 Hibbard, Mr., i, 174  
 Hibbard, Daniel, ii, 120  
 Hibbard, John, iv, 166  
 Hickok, Mr., 174, 175  
 Hiffins, James, vii, 143  
 Hildreth, E. L., x, 214  
 Hill, Gen., i, 52, 57, 59  
 Hill, Daniel, ii, 120  
 Hill, James, x, 228  
 Hill, W. H., LAND MAP OF JOHN HENRY LYDIUS, i, 177-181  
     *Old Fort Edward*, i, 178, 180  
 Hillhouse, Mr., i, 170  
 Hilliker, John, vi, 137; vii, 127  
 Hines, Mr., i, 173  
 Hinman, A. P., viii, 379; ix, 4  
 Hitchcock, Judge, i, 156  
 Hitchcock, Mr., i, 175  
 Hitchcock, James, ii, 183  
 Hitchcock, John, i, 160  
 Hobart, Rev. James, i, 110  
 Hobbs, Mr., ii, 189  
 Hobbs, Captain Humphrey, ii, 167, 168, 169  
 Hobson, vi, 129  
 Hogle, Elizabeth, vi, 93  
 Hogle, Francis, vi, 93  
 Hogle, Jane, vi, 93  
 Hogle, John, vi, 93  
 Hoit, Landlord, i, 154  
 Holbrook, Abiah, ix, 28  
 Holbrook, Josiah, iv, 193-195  
 Holbrook, Molly, ii, 120  
 Holbrook, Stewart H., *Ethan Allen*, (rev.), viii, 351-356; ix, 115-120, 229  
     *Murder Out Yonder*, ix, 296  
 Holden, David, diary of, 178, 192  
 Hollenbeck, Benjamin Franklin, vii, 142  
 Hollister, A., i, 153  
 Holmes, Nathaniel, vi, 115





- Holton, Simeon, i, 79, 80, 81  
 Holton family, 192-193  
 Homes, Mr. ii, 122, 123, 124  
 Hood, Gen., i, 59, 60  
 Hood, Charles Ira, viii, 372  
 Hood, Gilbert, iv, 173  
 Hook, Mr., ii, 115  
 Hooker, Gen., i, 52  
 Hooker, Daniel, ii, 90, 99  
 Hooker, John, ii, 99  
 Hope, Brigadier General, vi, 134  
 Hopkins, i, 155  
 Hopkins, Bishop, ii, 143, 144  
 Hopkins, Ebenezer, ii, 186  
 Hopkins, Elias, i, 61  
 Hopkins, Michael, i, 150, 152, 154  
 Hopkins, Stephen, i, 152  
 Hopkins, Wait, i, 152  
 Horton, Lieut., ii, 202  
 Horton, Guy B., x, 54  
 Hosmer, Elizabeth R., ii, 52  
 Hough, Benjamin, viii, 330  
 Hough, George, iv, 43; x, 226  
 Houghton, George F., viii, 327  
 Houghton, Silas, ii, 120, 128  
 House, Ann, vii, 218, 227  
 Howard, Gen., i, 53-57, 70  
 Howard, Hannah, i, 159  
 Howard, Spencer D., i, 102  
 Howard, Sylvester, Jr., i, 112  
 Howard's, *Preliminaries of the Revolution*, ii, 9  
 How, Mr. ii, 116  
 How, Nehemiah, vi, 276; viii, 288  
 Howe, Miss, ii, 71  
 Howe, Clifton D., i, 120  
 Howe, Frank E., vi, 368  
 Howe, Frederick W., viii, 362  
 Howe, George Augustus, i, 191  
 Howe, Herbert Barber, *Jedediah Barber* (rev.), x, 122  
 Howe, Jemima, vii, 133  
 Howel, Judge, v, 289  
 Howes, Phil S., iv, 21; v, 41; vi, 40; ix, 44; x, 49, 57  
 Hoyt, Edward A., ix, 38, 41; x, 49, 50, 129  
 Hoyt, F. W., i, 156  
 Hubbard, Dr. place, ii, 179  
 Hubbard, Asa, viii, 364  
 Hubbard, Ashahel, viii, 361  
 Hubbard, Elias, viii, 364  
 Hubbard, Henry, ii, 119  
 Hubbell, Elijah, vii, 144  
 Hudson, Rev. Daniel E., ix, 283  
 Huff, William Gordon, i, 95  
 Hulbert, Calvin B., iv, 177  
 Hulburd, Lucius, vi, 350  
 Humphrey, Gen., i, 62  
 Humphrey, Moses, viii, 369  
 Humphrey, Willard, viii, 369  
 Hungerford, Col. Levi, vii, 154  
 Hunt, David, vii, 144, 145  
 Hunt, Samuel, vi, 105; vii, 126  
 Hunter, Captain, vi, 136  
 Hunter, James, vi, 137  
 Hurd, Col. John, v, 334, 335, 336, 337-338  
 Hurlburt, Oliver, iv, 140, 144  
 Hurlbut, Mr., i, 171  
 Huse, Hiram A., x, 43  
 Hutchins, James Reed, x, 226  
 Hutchins, Capt. William, ii, 13, 197, 201, 202, 203  
 Hutchinson, Gov., ii, 8  
 Hutchinson, Mr. ii, 124; v, 250, 256, 274, 275, 280, 307  
 Hyatt, Abraham, vi, 122, 123, 125  
 Hyde, Arunah W., iv, 144  
 Hyde, George E., x, 182  
*Independent Vermont*, (rev.), x, 148-153  
 Hyer, Hendrick, ii, 95  
 Ide, Elder, i, 110  
 Ide, General, ii, 125  
 Ingleson, Lieut. Col., ii, 176  
 Inman, Mr., v, 303  
 Isham, Ezra, i, 157  
 Ives, Abraham, ii, 204





- Jackson, Pres. Andrew, iv, 185  
 Jackson, Edward, ii, 86  
 Jackson, Mrs. Electa (Ayer), ii, 86  
 Jackson, Dr. George Pullen, vii, 57  
 Jackson, Rev. William "Priest" iv, 164, 176  
 Jacob, Stephen, ii, 21  
 James II, ii, 131, 132  
 Jameson, John A., i, 112  
 Jameson, L. B., i, 112  
 Jarvis, Mr., ii, 60  
 Jarvis, Secretary, ii, 26  
 Jay, John, i, 12, 18; ix, 41  
 Jefferson, Thomas, i, 162; ix, 31  
 Jeffrey's Map of New Hampshire, ii, 137  
 Jenkins, John, ix, 27-29, 31, 34  
 Jennings's *Memorials of a Century*, iv, 137, 143  
 Jennison, Silas H., iii, 67  
 Jenny, Ezekiel, x, 115  
 Jepherson, Mary B., ii, 91  
 Jerusha, Aunt, v, 250, 252, 258, 281  
 Jessup, Ebenezer, vi, 86  
 Jessup, Major Edward, vi, 127  
 Jessup, brothers, vi, 85  
 Jewet, Miss, ii, 66, 73  
 Jogues, Isaac, viii, 288  
 Johns, i, 152  
 Johns, James, collection, iv, 44  
     biography, iv, 70  
     picture, iv, 44  
     CALEB COVETWOFE'S MARRIAGE, iv, 88-100  
     CATAMOUNT HUNT, iv, 101-102  
     *Green Mt. Muse*, iv, 262  
     MEMORANDUM OF PROMINENT OCCURRENCES, 1860-61, iv, 80-88  
     VERMONT PEN PRINTER, iv, 69-102  
     YEARLY CHRONICLES, MINUTES FOR 1823-4, 1826, iv, 71-80  
 Johnson, Gen., ii, 172  
 Johnson, Alonzo, ii, 86  
 Johnson, Captive, ii, 170, 183; vi, 289  
 Johnson, Ebenezer, ii, 104, 105  
 Johnson, Harry, ii, 126  
 Johnson, Henry, ii, 122, 123; ix, 27  
 Johnson, James, ii, 170  
 Johnson, Rev. James, i, 110, 111  
 Johnson, John, vi, 137  
 Johnson, Sir John, ii, 201; vi, 85, 91  
 Johnson, Josiah, ii, 121  
 Johnson, Mrs. Melissa (Grande), ii, 86  
 Johnson, Polly, ii, 170  
 Johnson, Sabin, ii, 122, 126  
 Johnson, Sabin, Jr., ii, 123, 124  
 Johnson, Mrs. Susannah, (Willard), ii, 170, 177, 178, 180  
 Johnson, Sylvanus, ii, 170  
 Johnson, Thomas, ix, 105  
 Johnson, Col. Thomas, ii, 8  
 Johnson, Colonel William, vi, 277  
 Johnson, Sir William, ii, 201  
 Johnson, William Samuel, ix, 92  
 Johnson's *Narrative of the Captivity of Mrs. Johnson*, ii, 170  
 Jones, Captain, vi, 130  
 Jones, Matt B, ii, 33; ix, 42, 46  
     *Vermont in the Making*, vii, 178-184 (rev.)  
 Jones, Russell L., viii, 362  
 Jones, Thomas, ix, 84  
     *History of New York during the Revolutionary War*, ix, 84, 93  
 Jones, William, ii, 99  
 Judd, Dr. Eben W., i, 76, 77, 78  
 Kalm, Peter, vi, 262-263, 283, 285, 301, 302; viii, 289  
 Kanaly, Margaret, ii, 30, 31, 33, 48; iii, (vi)





- Keeler, Joe, ii, 188  
 Keeler, Seth, ii, 188  
 Keith, Mr. ii, 65, 67  
 Kellam, Hiram, i, 105  
 Kellam, Nathaniel, i, 103  
 Kellam, Sabin, i, 117  
 Keller, (?), John H., i, 103  
 Kellogg, Mr., i, 130  
 Kellogg, Lieut. Amos, ii, 200  
 Kellogg, Laura E., ii, 52  
 Kempe, John Tabor i, 18  
 Kendall, D. ii, 180  
 Kendall, Jonathan, ii, 99  
 Kennedy, Matthew, i, 182  
 Kennedy, Robert, i, 182  
 Kennison, Josiah S., vii, 64  
 Kent, Cephas, v, 16  
 Kent, Dorman, B. E., i, 35;  
     ii, 30, 31, 47, 154, 208;  
     v, 38; vii, 250  
     WILLIAM WALLACE STICK-  
     NEY, A MEMORIAL, iv, 17-20  
 Kent, Howard M., i, 35  
 Kent, Jacob, x, 38  
 Kent, James, ix, 211, 215  
 Kent, Richard H., i, 35; ii, 154;  
     vii, 250  
 Ketchum, Joseph, ix, 210  
 Keyes, Col. i, 156  
 Keyes, Mr., ii, 120, 126  
 Keyes, Wade, v, 39  
 Killam, Nathaniel, i, 110  
 Kimball, Fiske, x, 234  
 Kimball, Hiram, viii, 368  
 Kimball, Joseph, Jr., ix, 246  
 Kimber, Sidney A., *The Story*  
     *of an Old Press*, viii, 252  
 King, Halbert L., ii, 52  
 King, Milo S., i, 168  
 King, Rufus, i, 12  
 Kingsbury, Miss Aluna, vi,  
     333-334, 337  
 Kinney, Benjamin Harris, x,  
     139, 181  
 Kipling, Rudyard, ix, 292; x,  
     126  
 Kirk, Patrick, vii, 145  
 Kirkland, T. W., viii, 327  
 Klemm, Gustav, x, 128  
 Knapp, Abiathar, ii, 105  
 Knapp, Alfred H., ii, 103  
 Knapp, Anna, ii, 105  
 Knapp, C. L., ii, 121, 122  
 Knapp, Elnathan, ii, 100  
 Knapp, Mrs. Eunice (Mason),  
     ii, 100  
 Knight, Stedman, ii, 187  
 Knowlton, Judge Luke, ii, 8, 9,  
     25  
 Labounty, Paul, ii, 51  
 Ladd, A., ii, 188  
 Ladd, Ruth C., iv, 30  
 Lafayette, viii, 196  
 LaFountain, Irene, ii, 52  
 Laird, Col. ii, 116, 120, 125  
 Lamb, Wallace E., SUGGESTED  
     TOPICS OF HISTORICAL RE-  
     SEARCH, viii, 283-288  
 Lampee, Thomas C., *MISSIS-  
     QUOI LOYALISTS*, vi, 81-139  
 Landauer, Belle C., i, 143  
 Lane, Judge, i, 172, 173  
 Lane, Mr., i, 173  
 Lang, Sherborn, ii, 116  
 Langdon, i, 161  
 Langdon, Miss, ii, 66  
 Langdon, Hart, ii, 196, 204  
 Lansing, Jacob, ii, 25  
 Lantman, Susannah, vi, 93  
 Larabee, Mr., i, 103  
 Larabee, Peter, ii, 170  
 Lathrop, Capt. ii, 55  
 Lathrop, Eli B., i, 160  
 Lawrence, Mr., ii, 203  
 Lawrence, Richard Smith, viii,  
     361  
 Lawson, Agnes K., iv, 35, 40,  
     45; v, 44; vi, 44; viii, 202,  
     362; ix, 29, 40, 41, 44, 45,  
     62; x, 49, 129  
 Leach, Caleb, i, 102, 105  
 Leach, James, i, 102  
 Leake, Captain Robert, vi, 87,  
     91  
 Leavenworth, Mark, iv, 230





- Leavins, Jedediah, ii, 204  
 Lee, Col., i, 164  
 Lee, Chauncey, i, 157, 158  
 Lee, Col. Noah, ii, 207, 208  
 Lee, Gen. R. E., i, 51, 52, 56, 58, 59, 67, 68  
 Leland, Aaron, iv, 168  
 Leland, Rev. Luther, i, 110  
 Leonard, Daniel H., ix, 31-34  
 Lescaze, William, *On Being an Architect*, x, 232  
 Lester, Horton, ii, 102  
 Letcher, Elizabeth, vi, 93  
 Levasseur, Sieur Nicolas Rene, vi, 101, 104  
 Lewis, Sinclair, ii, 142, 146 (medal), iii, (vi)  
 Lillie, Azro, ix, 69, 71  
 Lillie, Samuel, ix, 71, 73  
 Lincoln, Abraham, i, 63  
     *Abraham Lincoln, and the Sleeping Sentinel*, by Waldo F. Glover, (rev.), iv, 105  
 Linsey, Andrew, ii, 119  
 Linsey, Peter, ii, 116  
 Livingston, Brockholst, x, 6  
 Livingston, Peter R., ix, 86  
 Livingston, Philip, vi, 219  
 Livingston, Robert, ix, 86  
 Livingston, Robert R., ii, 24  
 Livingston, William, ix, 86  
 Lockwood, Joseph, i, 153, 166  
 Lodge, John, vii, 144  
 Lodwik Strit, Junr., vi, 133  
 Lomax, Alan, viii, 302  
 Lonergan, Capt. i, 65  
 Lonergan, David, ii, 92  
 Lonergan, John, ii, 92  
 Longstreet, Gen., i, 52, 57, 59, 67  
 Loomis, Mr., i, 173  
 Lord, Judge du, viii, 292  
 Lotbiniere, Marquis de, i, 167  
 Loudon, Samuel, ix, 85  
 Loveland, Jonathan, ii, 99  
 Loveland, S. B., ii, 186  
 Loveland, S. W., ii, 186  
 Loveless, James, vi, 122, 125  
 Loveless, Thomas, vi, 125  
 Lovell, Wilkes, vii, 71  
 Lovewell, Col. Zacheus, ii, 172  
 Low, Mr., v, 306  
 Low, Capt. Samuel, i, 127  
 Ludlum, David E., *Social Ferment in Vermont* (reviewed), vii, 246-249  
 Luisgnan, M. de, vi, 101  
 Lybrand, William M., x, 247  
 Lydius, Johannes, i, 178  
 Lydius, John Henry i, 83, 84, 177-181; ii, 32; vi, 220, 276-277, 281  
 Lyman, Mr. ii, 78  
 Lyon, Aaron, ii, 102  
 Lyon, James, x, 227, 228  
 Lyon, John, ii, 102  
 Lyon, Col. Matthew, i, 175; ii, 194; vii, 203; viii, 359; x, 221, 228, 229  
     Collection, vii, 203  
 Lyon, Polly, ii, 102  
 Lyon, Zebulon, iv, 154, 167  
 MacAlpin, Captain Daniel, vi, 88  
 McClellan, Gen., i, 52  
 McComb, General, vi, 15, 17  
 McCullough, Gov. John G., i, 191  
 MacDonogh, Mr., i, 19;  
 Macdonough, Thomas, i, 108; ii, 73; vi, 15; ix, 215  
 MacDougall, Harry M., viii, 283  
 McFarland, H. M., iv, 108  
 MacFarland, Henry, viii, 317  
 MacFarland, Louisa, ix, 9  
 McFarlane, Robert, ii, 123, 126  
 McGibbin, Ellen, ii, 94  
 McGibbin, James, R., ii, 94, 104  
 McGibbon, Robert, ii, 108  
 McHersey, Mr., ii, 118  
 Mack, Elisha, ii, 190  
 Mack Millen, Benjamin, i, 152  
 MacKay, Samuel, vi, 88





- McKenzie, William, vi, 110, 134  
 McLaw, Gen., i, 59, 60  
 McLellan, Hugh, ix, 205, 206  
 PLINY MOORE COLLECTION, vii, 189-194  
 McLeod, Thomas H., MECHANICAL INVENTIONS MADE IN MIDDLEBURY, i, 75-81  
 McLeran, Elijah, ii, 116, 119, 120, 128  
 McMillan, Thomas, i, 139  
 McNeil, John, ix, 201  
 McRae, Judge, i, 120  
 Mallory, Rollin C., x, 16  
 Man, Dr., i, 172  
 Man, Isaac, vi, 92  
 Man, John, vi, 131  
 Man brothers, vi, 130  
 Manchester, Mr. ii, 121  
 Manley, F., ii, 186  
 Mann, Horace, iv, 205  
 Manning, John A., sale, i, 178  
 Mantle, Francis, vii, 144  
 Mapp, C. L., ii, 121  
 March, John, ii, 135  
 March, Joseph, i, 183  
 Marin, M., (French ranger), i, 178  
 Markham, Isaac E., i, 76, 77, 78  
 Marsh, Amos A., iv, 132, 139, 140-142  
 Marsh, E. S., vi, 14  
 Marsh, Jacob, viii, 330  
 Marsh, Rodney V., vi, 9  
 Marsh, William, i, 152, 153, 163, 164, 165, 166; ii, 8  
 Martin, Mr., vi, 120, 122  
 Martin, Charles, ii, 183  
 Martin, Daniel, x, 221  
 Martin, David, vi, 323  
 Martin, John, vi, 113, 125, 129  
 Marvin, Mr. and Miss, v, 268-269  
 Mason, Aaron, i, 160, 164  
 Mason, Alonzo, ii, 102  
 Mason, Alvin, viii, 363  
 Mason, Arthur, ii, 121, 122, 123, 125  
 Mason, Beverly, ETHAN ALLEN IN 1941, ix, 218-220  
 Mason, Cynthia, ii, 100, 105  
 Mason, Exa (Experience), ii, 120  
 Mason, Joseph, ii, 100  
 Mason, Mercy, ii, 100  
 Mason, Norman, ii, 100  
 Mason, Pearley, ii, 120  
 Mason, Putnam, ii, 100  
 Mason, Robert, ii, 99, 100  
 Mason, Roswell, ii, 100  
 Mason, Volney, ii, 100  
 Mason, William, ii, 100  
 Mather, Cotton, ii, 131  
 Matthews, Darius, iv, 147  
 Matthews, David, i, 96  
 Mattis, Dinah, vi, 4  
 Mattison, Johnnie, i, 160  
 Mattocks, General, ii, 125  
 Mattocks, John, ii, 120  
 Mattocks, Samuel, ii, 121  
 May, Samuel J., vi, 10  
 Mead, Col., ii, 189, 190  
 Mead, Ezra, i, 152, 156, 164; x, 15  
 Mead, Jacob, i, 158  
 Mead, James, i, 151, 152, 156, 164 165  
 Mead, John A. viii, 369  
 Mead, Larkin G., Jr., ix, 292; x, 138  
 Mead, Philip, i, 149  
 Mead, Stephen, i, 151, 152, 156, 161, 164  
 Mead, Timothy, i, 149, 150, 152, 154, 156, 158, 164, 165  
 Mead, Truman, i, 156, 163  
 Mead, Zebedee, i, 164  
 Mead, Zebulon, i, 152, 156  
 Meads, the, i, 155  
 Meade, Gen., i, 52, 56, 57, 59, 60, 61, 72  
 Melvin, Capt. Eleazer, ii, 167, 168, 169, 191  
 Mercier, Herman, ii, 51





- Merrick, Timothy, vii, 64  
 Merrill, Orlon, vii, 258  
 Merrill, Orsamus, C., x, 16  
 Merrill, Thomas Abbott, iv, 155  
 Messenger, Mr., i, 173  
 Metcalf, Keyes D., vii, 170  
 Metcalf, S., vii, 126  
 Metcalfe, Simon, vi, 107-109  
 Meyers, Captain John W., vi, 111-114, 119, 120, 123, 124, 125  
 Mezerine, Col. Nathaniel, ii, 172  
 Miller, Charles, vi, 135  
 Miller, Colonel Jonathan, vi, 9  
 Miller, Peter, vi, 81, 83, 84, 86, 87, 88, 91, 93, 135  
 Mills, Mr., i, 169, 170  
 Mills, Peter, vi, 129  
 Miller, Samuel, iv, 147  
 Mills, Samuel, John iv, 231  
 Minard, M. Elizabeth, *History of Westminster; (rev.)*, x, 124  
 Miner, Mr., i, 174  
 Mock, John, vi, 123, 125  
 Monroe, Col. James, ii, 172  
 Montcalm, Gen. ii, 172  
 Montcalm, Marquis de, i, 191  
 Montgomerys, the, ii, 176  
 Mooers, Benjamin, ix, 212  
 Moor, Daniel, ii, 118  
 Moor, John, ii, 121  
 Moor, Moses, ii, 117  
 Moore, Amasa Corbin, vii, 192  
 Moore, Benjamin, vii, 193  
 Moore, Sir Henry, i, 10, 11  
 Moore, Hugh, ii, 73  
 Moore, James, vi, 110, 134  
 Moore, Noadiah, vii, 192  
 Moore, Pliny, vii, 186; ix, 190, 213, 214  
 Moorhouse, x, 38  
 Morey, Samuel, viii, 369  
 Morgan, Mr., i, 173  
 Morgan, Abel, ii, 186  
 Morgan, Hannah, i, 173  
 Moriah, viii, 375  
 Morley, Christopher, *Blythe Mountain, Vermont*, ii, 207  
 Morrill, Jeremiah, i, 102, 103, 116  
 Morrill, Joseph, ii, 116  
 Morrill, Justin Smith, v, 339, 340, 343, 344  
 Morrill, Philip, i, 103  
 Morris, Gouverneur, ii, 16  
 Morris, James, ix, 90  
 Morris, Richard, ix, 86  
 Morris, Sergeant, ii, 175  
 Morrison, William, ii, 115  
 Morrissey, Sister Helen, *Ethan Allen's Daughter*, reviewed, ix, 225-228  
 Morrow, Sergeant, ii, 177  
 Morton, W. B., vii, 63  
 Moseley, Dr., vi, 128, 129  
 Mott, Joseph S., viii, 372  
 Moulton, Sherman Roberts, v, 38, 353  
 Mount, Richard, ii, 201  
 Munro, Squire, viii, 329  
 Munro, John, ix, 201  
 Munroe, James, iv, 158-159  
 Munson, Col. i, 58  
 Munson, Mr., i, 176  
 Munson, Benjamin, i, 152  
 Munson, Loveland, i, 147, 148, 149  
 Munson, Mary C., i, 147, 149  
 Munson, Thadeus, i, 163  
 Murdock, Mr., i, 171  
 Murray, Gilbert, viii, 3  
 Nash, Ray, *EARLY WRITING MASTERS IN VERMONT*, ix, 27-37  
 Nash, Col. Thomas, ii, 172  
 Nay, W. Scott, vi, 25  
 Neeld, Rev. George Avery, i, 140  
 Nelson, Lord Admiral, statue of, ii, 77  
 Nelson, James, ii, 121, 122  
 Nelson, Nancy, ii, 122  
 Nelson, Capt. Philip, ii, 135





- Newell, Samuel, ii, 136  
 Newton, Clara C., i, 119, 120  
 Newton, Earle Williams, x, 129, 239, 243, 248  
 ARCHITECTURE AND HISTORY, x, 230-236  
 MAKING OF TOMORROW, A REVIEW, x, 154-161  
 Newton, Ellen Huldah, WINDHAM CO. HIST. SOCIETY, i, 119  
 Newton, Rev. Ephraim H., *History of Marlborough*, i, 95, 119; ii, 33  
 Newton, Marshall, i, 119  
 Newton, William M., i, 35  
 Nichols, Col., i, 63, 67, 68  
 Nichols, Basheba, i, 76  
 Nichols, Caleb, ix, 210  
 Nichols, Charles, i, 78, 79  
 Nichols, John, vi, 115  
 Nichols, Josiah, i, 76  
 Nido, Ruth E., *Pioneer Days in Marlboro*, vii, 288  
 Niken, Martin, ix, 215  
 Niles, John G., vii, 57  
 Niles, Nathaniel, x, 9  
 Noble, Capt., i, 173  
 Nobles, Tehan, ii, 201  
 North, Lord, ii, 16  
 Northrope, Elihu, v, 336, 341-342  
 Noyes, John Humphrey, iv, 105; viii, 190  
*A Yankee Saint*, (rev.), iv, 105-106  
 Nutting, William, iv, 165, 166, 194  
 Nye, Bartlett, vii, 193  
 Nye, Rev. Jonathan, vi, 320, 324  
 Nye, Mrs. Mary Greene, iv, 23, 252; vi, 21, 24; x, 44  
 LOYALISTS AND THEIR PROPERTY x, 36-44  
 TORIES IN THE CHAMPLAIN VALLEY, ix, 197-203  
 Nye, Salmon, i, 109  
 Nye, Thomas, vii, 193  
 O'Brien, Jane E., ii, 52  
 O'Brien, Morgan, ii, 96  
 O'Connor, Thomas F., ETHAN ALLEN'S DAUGHTER, A REVIEW, ix, 225-228  
 Ogden, Captain, ii, 178  
 Ogden, Samuel R., vi, 23  
 O'Gorman, J. Leo, JOURNALS OF EARLY TRAVELS IN VERMONT. A BIBLIOGRAPHY, vii, 263-278  
 JOURNALS OF EARLY TRAVELS IN VERMONT, viii, 288-289  
 Olcott, Peter, x, 38  
 Olin, Henry, ii, 95  
 Omsted, David, ii, 85, 94  
 Omsted, Demis, ii, 85  
 Omsted, Henry, ii, 85, 86, 95, 97  
 Omsted, Jabesh, ii, 84, 85, 94, 105, 106  
 Omsted, Jonathan, ii, 85, 86  
 Omsted, Lemuel, ii, 85  
 Omsted, Lydia, ii, 84, 85  
 Omsted, Martha, ii, 85  
 Omsted, Mary, ii, 85  
 Omsted, Mrs. Mary, ii, 84, 85  
 Orcutt, Hiram, iv, 118, 172  
 Orcutt, Isaac, vii, 63  
 Ord, Major, ii, 176  
 Ormsby, i, 155  
 Ormsby, Gideon, i, 151, 156, 157, 159, 162, 165, 166  
 Ormsby, Mrs. Gideon, i, 163  
 Ormsby, Jonathan, i, 151, 159, 160, 162  
 Orton, Vrest, i, 94, 192; ii, 207; vi, 26  
 Osborn, Capt., i, 169  
 Osborn, Mr., i, 174  
 Osborn, Cyrus, ii, 86  
 Osborne, Mrs. Betsey (Ayer), ii, 86  
 Otis, Mr., i, 84  
 Otis, Graves Elisha, viii, 372





- Otis, Jonathan, i, 86, 90  
 Overbeek, Barnd (?), ii, 86, 97  
 Owen, Abraham, ii, 203  
 Owens, Abdeon, ii, 87  
  
 Pacca, Carmine A., viii. 383  
 Paddleford, Seth, ii, 120  
 Paddock, Bartles Ephraim, ii, 120  
 Paddock, J. A., i, 133  
 Page, Captain, ii, 179  
 Page, Mr., i, 175  
 Page, Foster, i, 102  
 Page, John B., viii, 369  
 Page, Parkhurst, ii, 183  
 Paine, Elijah, x, 7, 17  
 Paine, Thomas, x, 39  
 Painter, Judge, v, 278  
 Painter, Gamaliel, iv, 147  
 Palmer, Mr., ii, 116  
 Palmer, Dr. David, iv, 172  
 Palmer, Frank, i, 34  
 Palmer, Thomas H., iv, 194, 195  
 Palmer, William A., iii, 67  
 Parker, Mr., ii, 123  
 Parker, Andrew, ii, 181  
 Parker, Caleb, ii, 123  
 Parker, Charles, ii, 182  
 Parker, Capt. Enos, i, 127  
 Parker, Isaac, i, 133,  
 Parker, Jacob Sullivan, ii, 181, 182  
 Parker, Joseph, ii, 181  
 Parker, Junius, ii, 181  
 Parker, Ralph, i, 103, 104  
 Parker, T. H., ii, 52, 60, 66, 68  
 Parker, Theodore, ix, 167  
 Parker, Wilmond W., LYMPUS AND LILLIESVILLE IN 1855, ix, 69-83  
 Parkhurst, Benjamin, viii, 274, 267  
 Parkhurst, Lieut. Calvin, iv, 166  
 Parkhurst, Ebenezer, viii, 275  
 Parkhurst, Jabez, viii, 271  
 Parkhurst, Lewis, x, 110  
 Parkman, Francis, ii, 133, 141  
*Frontenac and New France under Louis XIV*, ii, 133  
 Parks, Anna, ii, 86  
 Parks, Frederick, viii, 363  
 Partridge, Capt. Alden, iv, 118, 144, 151, 179, 196-199; ix, 122; x, 19  
 Patterson, Sergeant Benjamin, vi, 108  
 Patterson, Colonel Eleazer, vi, 13  
 Patton, Lower Canada, ii, 117  
 Paul, Evan, i, 14, 20  
 Payne, Elisha, i, 183, 184, 185  
 Payson, N., ii, 175, 192  
 Peach, Arthur W., i, 134; iv, 3, 22, 24, 26, 71, 101, 106, 108, 211, 215, 252, 261, 263; v, 38; vi, 30; x, 47, 179, 243  
 INTRODUCING PRESIDENT GAY, vii, 49-50  
 Peck, Adjutant, i, 65  
 Pell, John, i, 141; v, 31  
*Life of Ethan Allen*, ii, 7  
 Pell, Stephen H. P., i, 143, 167  
 RESTORATION AT FORT TICONDEROGA, i, 167-168  
 Penniman, Jobez, ix, 228  
 Pennock, Aaron, v, 339, 342-343, 344  
 Pennock, Heman, v, 339, 343, 344  
 Pennock, James, v, 336, 339, 341, 344  
 Pennock, James, Jr., v, 336, 339, 343, 344  
 Pennock, Jesse, v, 339, 343, 344  
 Pennock, Oliver, v, 339, 343, 344  
 Pennock, Peter, v, 339, 343, 344  
 Pennock, Samuel, v, 336, 339, 344  
 Pennock, William, v, 336, 339, 344  
 Perkins, Rev. i, 149





- Perry, Eliakim, Jr., x, 225  
 Perry, Merrill C., ix, 45  
 HISTORICAL RECORDS SUR-  
 VEY, vii, 161-177  
 Persons, Calvin, ii, 92  
 Peters, Col., i, 91  
 Peters, Judge, i, 91  
 Peters, Hugh, *History of*, i,  
 91  
 Peters, Col. John ii, 8; vi, 85,  
 86, 113, 128  
 Peters, Rev. Dr. Samuel, i, 90,  
 91, 92  
 Peters, Samuel A., *History of*  
*Connecticut*, i, 91  
 Pettibone, Daniel, i, 76  
 Pettibone, John S., *EARLY HIS-*  
*TORY OF MANCHESTER*, i,  
 147-166  
 Pettibone, Samuel, i, 150, 157,  
 159, 160  
 Phelps, Benjamin, ii, 93, 94,  
 106  
 Phelps, John, i, 166  
 Phelps, Lorenzo, ii, 102  
 Phelps, Mary, ii, 106  
 Phelps, Norman J., ii, 108  
 Phelps, Polly, ii, 102  
 Phelps, Reubin, ii, 94, 102  
 Phillipson, Rev. F. H., i, 120  
 Phips, William, ii, 130, 131,  
 132, 133, 136  
 Phister, vi, 90  
 Phister, Colonel, vi, 92  
 Phister, "Colonel", vi, 87  
 Phister, Francis, P., vi, 85  
 Pickett, Gen., i, 69, 73  
 Pierce, Charles T., vi, 22, 24  
 Pierce, John, i, 157  
 Pierce, Maude W., v, 358  
 Pierce, Sarah, iv, 155  
 Pierpoint, Robert, i, 156  
 Pinder, Gen., i, 69  
 Pingrey, Mr., ii, 126  
 Pitman, i, 84  
 Platt, Charles, ix, 213  
 Platt, Nathaniel, ix, 209  
 Platt, William Pitt, ix, 212  
 Platt, Zephaniah, ix, 208, 209,  
 211  
 Plumley, Charles A., *ETHAN*  
*ALLEN*, v, 32  
 Poland, Joseph, vi, 9  
 Pollard, Mr., ii, 189  
 Pollard, Abiathar, ii, 94  
 Pomeroy, Dr., viii, 285  
 Pomeroy, Dr. Enoch, vii, 126  
 Pomeroy, John Nelson, viii, 381  
 Pomeroy, Thomas, viii, 360  
 Poncet, Joseph, viii, 288  
 Poole, Miss, iv, 172  
 Poorneuf, Daniel, vi, 106  
 Porter, Marjorie L., *PRIDE OF*  
*THE SARANAC*, ix, 207-216  
 Porter, Thomas, iv, 138; x, 221  
 Post, Mr., ii, 189  
 Post, Elias, ii, 202  
 Potter, William, ii, 124  
 Powel, Esquire, i, 158  
 Powel, Hulda, i, 158  
 Powell, John, ii, 83  
 Powell, Martin, x, 37  
 Powell, Reed, viii, 283  
 Powers, Mr., ii, 189  
 Powers, Artemus C., ii, 186  
 Powers, Hiram, x, 139  
 Powers, Joseph, vi, 240  
 Pratt, Blanche G., i, 120  
 Pratt, Joel, i, 157  
 Preston, Rev. Willard, vi, 328  
 Prevost, Sir George, vi, 15, 19  
 Price, Benjamin, vi, 110, 229,  
 134  
 Pritchard, vi, 119, 124, 128  
 Pritchard, Azariah, vi, 114-125  
 Proctor, Jabez, viii, 361  
 Proctor, Mortimer R., x, 179  
 Proctor, Redfield, viii, 369  
 Proper, William, vii, 144  
 Proudfit, Alexander, iv, 192  
 Purdy, Benj., i, 152, 161, 164  
 Purdy, Daniel, i, 159, 160, 166  
 Purdy, David, i, 161  
 Purdy, George, i, 161  
 Purdy, Levi, i, 152, 159, 160,  
 161, 163





- Purdy, Miner, i, 161  
 Purdy, Noble, i, 159, 162  
 Purdy, Ralph, i, 158  
 Purdy, Smith, i, 161  
 Purdy, Solomon, i, 156, 161  
 Putnam, Ellen Day, i, 169  
 Putnam, Herbert E., vii, 290  
     VERMONT IN THE CENSUS OF  
     1800—A REVIEW, vii, 250-  
     254  
     VERMONT POPULATION  
     TRENDS, ix, 14-26  
 Putnam, Israel, ix, 124  
 Putnam, Ralph W., ix, 61  
     VERMONT'S PART IN INDUS-  
     TRY, viii, 357-373
- Quaife, Mrs. Elsie West, i, 138  
 Quirk, Mr., ii, 181
- Ramsey, Mrs., iv, 157  
 Rand, William H., i, 111  
 Randall, Col., i, 62, 63, 64, 65,  
     66, 68, 70, 71, 72  
 Ranger, Carl H., i, 139  
 Ransom, John, ix, 211  
 Rawson, E., i, 111  
 Raymont, Mr., i, 132  
 Rederpach, Catharine, vi, 92  
 Reed, Col. Jonathan, ii, 188  
 Reid, John, viii, 330  
 Reycard, Abram, vii, 129  
 Reycard, Joseph, vii, 129  
 Reynolds, Abner, ii, 186  
 Reynolds, William, i, 153, 166  
 Rhodes, Grace, *History of New-*  
     *fane Churches*, vii, 288  
 Rice, Lysander, viii, 372  
 Rich, Sarah, i, 82  
 Richardson, Mr., i, 171, 174;  
     ii, 68, 70; v, 253  
 Richardson, A. J. H., x, 52  
     CHIEF JUSTICE WILLIAM  
     SMITH AND THE HALDI-  
     MAND NEGOTIATIONS, ix, 84-  
     114  
 Richardson, Amos, i, 164
- Richardson, Andrew, i, 164  
 Richardson, James, i, 102  
 Richardson, John, i, 102, 164  
 Richardson, Luther, ii, 203  
 Richardson, Nathan, i, 164  
 Riedesel, Gen., vi, 115, 116  
 Rife, Clarence W., v, 355-356  
     *The Separatist Movement in*  
     *Vermont*, ii, 5  
 Rip Van Dam, vi, 254  
 Rising, Ambrose, ii, 98  
 Rist, Mr., ii, 182  
 Ritter, Woldemar H., AR-  
     CHAEOLOGY FOR THE AMA-  
     TEUR, x, 162-170  
 Roach, Israel, i, 157  
 Robbins, Samuel, ii, 99  
 Robbins, Samuel E., viii, 361  
 Roberts, Gen., i, 164  
 Roberts, William, ii, 197, 198  
 Robertson, General, ix, 99  
 Robertson, James, ii, 19; vi,  
     105, 107, 119; ix, 84, 95, 98  
 Robins, Willard, ii, 99  
 Robinson, Amos, i, 117, x, 38  
 Robinson, Beverly, ii, 9, 11, 13,  
     14, 15  
 Robinson, Capt., ii, 199  
 Robinson, Charles, ii, 63, 65  
 Robinson, John, vi, 8  
 Robinson, Moses, ii, 22; iv, 138;  
     x, 27  
 Robinson, Rowland E., ii, 156;  
     v, 39, 358; vi, 9  
 Robinson, Samuel, i, 150, 152;  
     ii, 18, 204; vi, 353; viii, 328  
 Robinson, Warren, vii, 134  
 Rockwell, John, i, 174  
 Rogers, Lieut., ii, 171  
 Rogers, Mr., v, 306  
 Rogers, Enold, ii, 86  
 Rogers, Gladys G., SETH  
     SHALER ARNOLD, VERMONT-  
     ER, vii, 217-230  
 Rogers, Major James, vi, 110,  
     114  
 Rogers, Maj. Robert, i, 100, 101  
     ii, 171, 172, 173, 177, 178,





- 188, 191; vi, 234, 240, 291,  
299-300, 301
- Rogers, Mrs. Sophia (Ayer),  
ii, 86
- Rollins, Rev. Edward B., ii  
105, 106
- Roosevelt, James, v, 350
- Roosevelt, Theodore, i, 125
- Root, Miss, ii, 57
- Root, Mr., ii, 57
- Root, Rev. Mr., i, 88, 90
- Root, Erastus, vii, 113
- Root, Jarvis, vii, 114
- Rose, Asa, i, 159, 166
- Rose, Joel, i, 159, 160, 162
- Rose, Joshua, i, 159, 160
- Rose, Pierre la., vi, 23
- Rose, Samuel, i, 150, 151, 152,  
153, 158, 159, 160, 161, 166
- Rose family (Manchester), i,  
155, 156
- Ross, Captain, vi, 128
- Ross, Betsy, i, 138
- Ross, Royal, ii, 123
- Ross, Thomas, viii, 368
- Rossiter, Col. David, i, 127
- Roussy de Sales, Rauol de,  
*Making of Tomorrow*, (rev.),  
x, 154-161
- Rowan, John, x, 38
- Rudge, W. E., ii, 153
- Rugg, David, vi, 276
- Rugg, Harold G., i, 183; iv, 22,  
23, 26, 70, 204
- Ruggles, Col. Timo., ii, 175,  
179
- Ruiter, Henry vi, 120, 122,  
125, 135; vii, 128
- Ruiter, John, vi, 119, 120, 122,  
133, 135
- Ruiter, Philip, vi, 133; vii, 128
- Russell, David, x, 223
- Russell, John, ii, 180
- Russell, Noadiah, ii, 180
- Russet, Lewis, ii, 92
- Russett, Mrs. Louisa, ii, 92
- Ruyter, Elizabeth, vi, 93
- Ruyter, Rebecca, vi, 93
- Ryan, Daniel, vi, 324
- Sabine, Lorenzo, v, 342
- Sabins, Noah, iv, 129
- Sabu, x, 126
- Safford, Noah, viii, 363
- Safford, Samuel, ii, 22; viii, 333
- Sage, Moses, vi, 368
- Sage, Sylvester, viii, 191
- Sage, Rev. Sylvester, viii, 111
- Sailly, Peter, viii, 289; ix, 211,  
212
- St. Clair, Gen., i, 165
- St. Leger, Col. Barry, ii, 20, 23;  
vi, 108
- Salls, Stephen, ii, 91
- Salter, Mr., ii, 116
- Sampson, Samuel, ii, 93, 98, 99
- Sargent, Hubert E., ix, 230
- Sargent, James, viii, 372
- Sartlo, Mr., ii, 188
- Sauthier, Claude Joseph, i, 5  
*see also* maps
- Sawyer, Amos, ii, 99, 105
- Sawyer, Fanny, ii, 105
- Sawyer, Capt. Thomas, ii, 201,  
205
- Saxe, Conrad, vii, 152
- Saxe, John, vii, 128, 212
- Saxe, Peter, vii, 137, 151
- Saxton, Aaron, i, 164
- Saxton, William, i, 165
- Scammell, Col. Alexander, ii,  
189
- Schurz, Gen., i, 54
- Schuyler, General, v, 16, 28;  
vi, 112
- Schuyler, Abram, vi, 195
- Schuyler, John, vi, 197-199
- Schuyler, Capt. John, vi, 304
- Schuyler, Peter, vi, 219, 207-  
209; ix, 124
- Schuyler, Gen. Philip, i, 12,  
165; ii, 16; viii, 291, 331-333;  
ix, 124
- Scofield, Mr., iv, 217
- Scott, Celia, i, 74
- Scott, George Cilian, i, 74





- Scott, George H., i, 51, 71, 74,  
141  
VERMONT AT GETTYSBURG,  
i, 51-73  
Scott, Jerusha, i, 74  
Scott, John Morin, ix, 86  
Scott, Lydia, i, 74  
Scott, Olin, viii, 327  
Scott, Thomas Woodburn, i, 74  
Scott, General Winfield, vii,  
206  
Scully, J. J., i, 139  
Seamans, C. E., i, 129  
Searles, J. Rolf, i, 140  
Sedgewick, Mr., i, 12  
Selden, Andrew, iv, 143  
Selick, Dater, i, 153, 166  
Semmes, Benedict J., ix, 282  
Semore, Mrs., v, 264  
Seward, Orange, vii, 144  
Sexton, Col., i, 173  
Seymour, Horatio, vi, 6; x, 17,  
20  
Seymour, W. E., i, 92  
Sharpe, Christian, viii, 362  
Shattuck, Capt. ii, 188  
Shattuck, Jerusha, i, 74  
Shaw, John, ii, 121  
Shays, Daniel, x, 8  
Shedd, Dr., ii, 122  
Shedd, Mrs. Tryphena, ii, 97  
Sheldon, Col., i, 156  
Sheldon, Caleb, i, 161  
Sheldon, Henry, i, 81; vii, 186  
Sheldon, J., i, 157  
Sheldon, Capt. Jonathan, vii,  
194  
Sheldon, Josiah, i, 161  
Shepard, Daniel, i, 151  
Shepard, Harris, ii, 51  
Shepard, Oscar L., vii, 13  
Shepard, Samuel, i, 151  
Shepard, Capt. William, ii, 204  
Shephard, Dr., i, 170  
Shepherd, Behem, vi, 327  
Shepley, J. T., viii, 370  
Sherburne, Col. Benjamin, i,  
83, 84  
Sherman, Roger, i, 183, 185  
Sherman, William, ii, 195  
Sherwood, Mr., v, 287  
Sherwood, Captain Justus, ii,  
8, 10-14, 18, 23, 25, 27;  
vi, 86, 87, 90, 97, 119-123;  
127-128; ix, 106, 200, 201,  
203  
Sherwood, Ensign Thomas, vi,  
111-114  
Shipard, Samuel, i, 151  
Shipherd, John J., vii, 212  
Shipman, Mr., ii, 198  
Shipman, Orrin ix, 209  
Shirley, Gov. William, i, 179,  
180; ii, 170, 171  
Shorey, Miles, ii, 121  
Short, Simeon iv, 171  
Shrewsbury, Provo. ii, 175  
Sias, Rev. Solomon, iv, 179  
Sickles, Gen., i, 55, 59, 60, 62,  
66  
Siebert, Wilbur, H., vi, 64  
*The American Loyalists, etc.,*  
vi, 81  
*Vermont's Anti-slavery and*  
*Underground Railroad rec-*  
*ord, vi, 3*  
Sigourney, Lydia, ix, 273  
Sileck, Benjamin, i, 175  
Sileck, Jemima, i, 175  
Sill, Mr., i, 171, 174, 175  
Silsby, Elwin, A., i, 139  
Simans, i, 84  
Simcoe, Governor, ix, 87, 93  
Simon, Mr., i, 172  
Simonds, Ben, i, 124  
Simonds, Col. Benjamin, iv,  
138  
Simpson, Hannah, vi, 93  
Sinnot, Lieut., i, 71  
Skeels, David, vii, 145  
Skene, Philip, v, 8-9, 10, 11,  
13; viii, 284, 374  
Skinner, Dr., ii, 119, 123  
Skinner, Mr., ii, 118, 127  
Skinner, Mrs., ii, 116





- Skinner, Governor Richard, i, 157; iv, 151; x, 15, 17  
 Slayton, Albert E., x, 49  
 Sleeper, Daniel, i, 166  
 Sloan, Elista, i, 174  
 Sloan, George, i, 174  
 Slocum, Gen., i, 54, 55, 56, 57, 60, 66, 67  
 Slocum, H. Jermain, i, 168; viii, 283, 318; x, 48, 162  
 PLANS FOR INDIAN ARCHAEOLOGICAL STUDY AND EXPLORATION, viii, 296-299  
 Small, Lieut., ii, 174, 175, 176, 177  
 Smalley, Mrs. Alma (Carlisle), ii, 100  
 Smalley, Orange, ii, 100  
 Smauley, Benjamin, x, 116  
 Smead, Benjamin, x, 228  
 Smedley, Capt. Nehemiah, i, 127  
 Smilie, Mrs. George H., ii, 33  
 Smily, James, ii, 123  
 Smith, Dr., i, 171  
 Smith, Esquire, i, 170; ii, 127  
 Smith, Mr., i, 18, 155  
 Smith, Sergt.-Major, i, 71  
 Smith, Asher, ix, 254  
 Smith, Burr, i, 160  
 Smith, Gov. Charles M., iv, 27; v, 3  
 Smith, Clifford Hayes, vii, 211  
 Smith, David, viii, 363  
 Smith, Gordon H., i, 163  
 Smith, Hannah, ii, 105  
 Smith, Israel, x, 38  
 Smith, Major Israel, x, 38  
 Smith, James, ii, 86  
 Smith, John, i, 163, 164; ix, 86  
 Smith, Capt. John, ii, 138  
 Smith, Joshua Hett, ix, 86  
 Smith, Josiah, vi, 329  
 Smith, Laura (Ayer), ii, 86  
 Smith, Melancton, ix, 209, 212  
 Smith, Nathan, i, 151, 152, 163  
 Smith, Noah, i, 164; ix, 27  
 Smith, Seba, ii, 147; vii, 69  
 Smith, Steele viii, 360  
 Smith, Thomas, ii, 99; ix, 86, 90  
 Smith, Willard, ii, 183  
 Smith, William (Cavendish,) ii, 166, 182, 183, 187  
 Smith, Chief Justice William, i, 11; ix, 84-114  
 Smyth, George, vi, 120; ix, 106  
 Snow, Jesse, ii, 103  
 Solomon, Capt., i, 127  
 Somers, Bartholomew, ii, 116, 117, 127  
 Soper, i, 164  
 Soper, Peletiah, i, 164  
 Soper, Solomon, i, 165  
 Southerland, Samuel, i, 161, 164  
 Spafford, Col., i, 173  
 Spalding, Mr., ii, 73  
 Spalding, Timothy, viii, 35  
 Spalding, "Whistling", vii, 68  
 Spargo, John, i, 4, 94, 96, 121, 190, 192; ii, 3, 4, 30-32, 48, (114), 143, 144; iv, 3, 33; viii, 378; x, 104, 234, 249; v, 5, 22, 36, 39; vii, 13  
*Anthony Haswell*, i, 190  
 BERKSHIRE COUNTY MEN AT BENNINGTON BATTLE, i, 122-128  
 EARLY VERMONT PRINTERS AND PRINTING, x, 214-229  
*Lieutenant Colonel Joseph Wait* (rev.), x, 124-125  
 VERMONT HISTORICAL SOCIETY IN 2038, A. D., vi, 31  
 Sparks, Jared, ii, 24, 26  
 Spaulding, iv, 118  
 Spaulding, Henry, ii, 181  
 Spaulding, J. Ashton, ii, 182, 192  
 Spaulding, R. C., i, 182  
 Spaulding, Reuben, viii, 263-281, autobiography, 263-271, dates in life of 271-273,





- associates 273-277, war service of 280-281
- RETROSPECT OF A PIONEER IN THE NEW HAMPSHIRE GRANTS, viii, 263-281
- Spear, Ernest A., x, 179
- Spear, Mrs. Lydia, (Carlisle), ii, 93
- Spear, Lyseum, ii, 93
- Spears, the, i, 164
- Spedding, Henry, i, 172
- Spencer, Benjamin, viii, 330
- Spencer, Haseltine, ii, 202
- Spooner, Alden, iv, 43; x, 215, 218-120, 222, 224, 226
- Spooner, John, x, 226
- Spooner, Judah Paddock, x, 215, 217, 218, 220-222, 227, 228
- Spooner, Paul, x, 221
- Sprague, Achsa W., bibliography of, ix, 279  
(diary of), ix, 131-184  
(life of), ix, 271-279
- Sprague, Nathan T., viii, 369
- Stacey, James A., ii, 157
- Stafford, Col., iv, 166, 167
- Stafford, Joab, i, 122, 124, 126
- Stanard, Mr., i, 171
- Stannard, Gen. George J., i, 58, 63, 66, 68, 71, 72, 73, 95, relics of, 141
- Stanton, Edwin M., i, 72; vi, 14
- Stark, Gen. John, i, 113, 122, 126, 190; ii, 22, 23, 172, 173, 177, 178, 181, 184, 190, 191, 203; x, 174
- Stark, Lt. John, vi, 291
- Stearns, Benjamin, vii, 125
- Stearns, Charles, vii, 125
- Stearns, Clark, vii, 152
- Stearns, D. F., ii, 180
- Stearns, Eldad, vii, 130
- Stearns, Captain John, vii, 125
- Stearns, Samuel, vii, 125
- Stearns, Shadrack, vii, 125
- Stearns, Solomon, vii, 137, 153
- Stearns, Solomon, Jr., vii, 144
- Stearns, William, vii, 122, 154, 159
- Stearns, William Jr., vii, 130
- Stearns family, vii, 152, 160
- Steinhour, Henry vii, 153
- Steinmetz, John, vii, 130
- Stephens, Capt., ii, 167, 168, 170
- Stephens, Mr., i, 173
- Stevens, Lieut., iv, 166
- Stevens, Mr., i, 84
- Stevens, B. F., i, 5
- Stevens, Benjamin, (Canaan), vi, 20
- Stevens, Benjamin, (Pittsford), ii, 186
- Stevens, Elias, viii, 270, 276
- Stevens, Enos, ii, 117, 127
- Stevens, Henry of Barnet, i, 141, diary of, ii, 115-128  
papers, vii, 174, 189
- Stevens, Mrs. Henry, ii, 116-126
- Stevens, Henry N., i, 141
- Stevens, Jonathan, vi, 14, 20
- Stevens, Marion, ANN STORY, x, 113-117
- Stevens, Moses, ii, 128
- Stevens, Mrs. Moses, ii, 128
- Stevens, Roger, ii, 168
- Stevens, Roger, Jr., ix, 202
- Stevens, Sam, i, 101
- Stevens, Simon, i, 86, 87; ii, 117, 125, 126, 128
- Stevens, Solomon, ii, 117, 118, 119, 120
- Stevens, Mrs. Solomon, ii, 117, 118, 119
- Stevens, Solomon, Jr., ii, 120
- Stevens, Sophia, ii, 116
- Stevens, Thaddeus, vi, 6, 11
- Stevenson, John, vi, 92
- Stevenson, R., ii, 120
- Stewart, Penfield, vii, 212
- Stewart, Philo P., viii, 372
- Stickney, James, ii, 98
- Stickney, Jane E., ii, 98
- Stickney, Jonas R., ii, 98





- Stickney, Mary Ann, ii, 98  
 Stickney, Nancy Augusta, ii, 98  
 Stckney, Sarah, ii, 98  
 Stickney, Sarah Moore, iv, 22  
 Stickney, Shubel R., ii, 98  
 Stickney, Warren H., ii, 98  
 Stickney, William Wallace, iv,  
     17-20, 21, 22; (memorial of,  
     by Dorman B. E. Kent), iv,  
     17-20  
 Stiles, Ezra, i, 83, 84, 85, 90;  
     v, 350; x, 220, 221  
 Stilwell, Lewis D., v, 2, 63, 246  
 Stoddard, Charles Warren, ix,  
     283  
 Stoddard, H. A., x, 179  
 Stone, Col., i, 171  
 Stone, Arthur F., FAIRBANKS  
     SCALE CENTENARY i, 135-  
     140  
 Stone, Henry D., viii, 362  
 Stone, Malvina, i, 189; ix, 4  
 Stone, Mason S., i, 139; iv, 187  
 Stone, Nathan v, 351  
 Storrs, Mr., i, 172  
 Storrs, Seth, iv, 147  
 Story, Amos, x, 113  
 Story, Ann, x, 113-117  
 Story, Solomon, x, 113  
 Stow, Amos, vii, 147  
 Stowe, H. B., *Uncle Tom's*  
     *Cabin*, vi, 3-9  
 Street, George, vi, 125  
 Streeter, Mr., ii, 180  
 Streeter, Lucius, ii, 179  
 Streit, Ludwig, vi, 133  
 Strong, i, 12; vii, 16  
 Strong, Gen., i, 172  
 Strong, Mr., v, 273  
 Strong, F. M., viii, 368  
 Strong, Ida, iv, 118, 145, 155,  
     156, 159  
 Strong, John, vi, 235; viii, 203-  
     209  
 Strong, Gen. Sam, vi, 16, 18, 19  
 Stuart, Gen., i, 172  
 Sturges, David, i, 153  
 Sturtevant, Cornelius, Jr., x,  
     229  
 Styles, Ezra, Jr., iv, 138  
 Sullivan, Mrs. E. M., viii, 301  
 Summers, Henry, i, 103  
 Sunderland, Peleg, v, 13  
 Sweet, Oliver, vi, 122  
 Swift, vi, 7, 8  
 Swift, Dr., i, 157  
 Swift, Mr., i, 170, 175  
 Swift, Benjamin, vi, 346; x, 5  
 Swift, Edward, i, 152, 163  
 Swift, Job, ix, 27  
 Swift, Rev. Job, ii, 153  
 Sykes, Gen., i, 60  
 Sylvester, Capt. Joseph, ii, 135  
 Sylvester, Levi, i, 102  
 Symes, Colonel William, vii,  
     126  
 Taft, Mr., v, 276  
 Talcott, Deacon, i, 173  
 Tallman, Mr., i, 172  
 Taplin, Col. i, 91  
 Tarrant, Lydia ix, 293  
 Tatro, Albert, x, 244  
 Taylor, Mr., vi, 120, 122  
 Taylor, Alexander, vi, 113,  
     125, 129, 133  
 Taylor, Luke, viii, 363  
 Teachout, Minard, vii, 127, 133  
 Teachout, William, vii, 127,  
     146  
 Teachout family, vii, 127, 130  
 Terrill, Eben, i, 171  
 Thomas, Prof. Evan, iv, 263  
 Thomas, Isiah, x, 223  
 Thomas, Jacob, vi, 133  
 Thomas, Dr. John M., CALVIN  
     COOLIDGE, A MEMORIAL, iv,  
     16, 21  
     INFLUENCE OF WASHINGTON  
     UPON AMERICAN CHARAC-  
     TER, (extract), vii, 111  
     YANKEES AND YORKERS, A  
     REVIEW, ix, 121-122  
 Thomas, Brig. Gen. Stephen,  
     portrait, purchase, iv, 33





- Thomlinson, John, ii, 134, 135  
 Thompson, Charles Miner, vii, 290; x, 58, 79  
*Independent Vermont*, (rev.), x, 148-153  
 SOCIAL FERMENT IN VERMONT—A REVIEW, vii, 246-249  
 Thompson, D. P., *Tory Daughter*, i, 159, 166  
 Thompson, Gilbert, iv, 148  
 Thompson, Dr. Harold, *Body, Boots and Britches* (rev.) viii, 194-201  
 Thompson, Col. Robert M., i, 143  
 Thompson, Zadock, i, 91, 92, 105, 147  
 Thomson, Mr., i, 171  
 Thornton, x, 85  
 Tibbits Henry, i, 125  
 Tichenor, Gov. Isaac, iv, 138, 141, 151, 252; ix, 27; x, 5  
 Tichout, William, vi, 137  
 Tiffany, vi, 24  
 Tilesen, Thomas, ii, 136  
 Tinkham, John, x, 34  
 Tinkham, S. S., i, 133  
 Tissort, (see Teachout)  
 Tobey, Lemuel, ii, 90, 92, 95, 97  
 Tobey, Lydia, ii, 91  
 "Tommydoo", vii, 3-12  
 Torrey, Dr. Joseph, iv, 157  
 Torry, Mr., ii, 54  
 Tory, Geofroy, i, 96  
 Towle, Mrs. Emily (Blood), ii, 100  
 Towle, Truman, ii, 100  
 Townshend, Micah, ii, 21  
 Tracy, Mr., v, 255, 273, 277, 280  
 Tracy, John, i, 176  
 Treadwell, Thomas, ix, 212  
 Trowbridge, John Townsend, vi, 9  
 Tryon, Governor, i, 11; v, 8  
 Tucker, Mrs. Betsey (Walker), ii, 92  
 Tucker, Lydia, i, 74  
 Tucker, Philip C., x, 119  
 Tucker, William, ii, 92  
 Tucker's *History of Hartford*, VI., iv, 151  
 Tuckett, P. and Eliza, iv, 152  
 Tullar, Martin, ix, 31  
 Tupper, Sergeant, ii, 20, 23, 202  
 Tupper, Archelous, i, 78; ii, 199  
 Tupper, Norman, i, 78, 79  
 Turner, Mrs., ii, 122  
 Turner, Bella, iv., 138  
 Turner, Betes, vi, 327  
 Tuttle, Charles E., ii, 163; vii, 70  
 Tuttle, Charles E., Jr., vi, 65  
 VERMONT AND THE SLAVERY QUESTION, vi, 3-11  
 Tuttle, Jedediah, vii, 144  
 Twilight, Alexander L., i, 133, 134  
 Twombly, Emily, i, 52  
 Twynham, Leonard, ACHSA W. SPRAGUE, ix, 271-279  
 (ed.), SELECTIONS FROM ACHSA W. SPRAGUE'S DIARY AND JOURNAL, ix, 131-184  
 Tyler, Lieutenant, vi, 125  
 Tyler, Benjamin, viii, 362  
 Tyler, Hannah, ii, 102, 103  
 Tyler, John, vii, 205  
 Tyler, Jonas, ii, 102, 103  
 Tyler, Mary H. P., *Grandmother Tyler's Book*, iv, 4, 29  
 Tyler, Moses C., *Literary History of the American Revolution*, ii, 9  
 Tyler, Royall, i, 121; vi, 5  
 collection, iv, 3-4, 21, 22, 27, 29, 33, 35, 43  
 Tyler, William, ii, 103, 104  
 Tyler, Lieut. William, vi, 120  
 Tyson, Isaac Jr., viii, 365; x, 120  
*Memorandum and Journal*, ii, 33  
 Tyson, James W., Jr., ii, 33





- Ulrich, Sterling, x, 172  
 Upham, George Baxter, ii, 16, 129, 141  
     SIR WILLIAM PHIPS, ii, 129-141  
 Upham, William, ii, 126  
  
 Vail, Henry Hobart, i, 96  
     *History of Pomfret*, iv, 34  
 Vail, Joshua Y., iv, 160  
 Vail, Dr. Robert W. G., vii, 170  
     JAMES JOHNS, iv, 69  
 Vail, Theodore N., collection, i, 31  
 Van Alen, John, vi, 92  
 Van Allen, Gilbert, vii, 145  
 Van de Water, Frederic F., x, 125, 229  
     *Reluctant Republic*, reviewed, ix, 221-224  
 Van Ness, vi, 6  
 Van Ness, Gov. Cornelius P., iv, 151; vi, 327, 328; vii, 192; x, 3-20, 78  
     family, x, 3-4; comes to St. Albans, 4-5; and smuggling, 5-6; war of 1812, 6; steamboating, 7-8; bank bills, 8-15; congressional election of 1818, 16-17; chief-justice, 16-18; and patronage, 18; governor, 18-20, 78  
 Van Ness, Peter, x, 38  
 Van Ness, William P., x, 4  
 Van Ransalle, Mr., ii, 118  
 Vanderlip, Mr., i, 161  
 Vaudreuil, Marquis de, vi, 104  
     ix, 124  
 Vaurreuil, Mr., ii, 177  
 Vaughn, James, i, 152  
 Vaughn, John, i, 151  
 Veazey, Col. W. G., i, 63, 67, 68, 71  
 Veuster, Joseph de, *see* Damien, Father  
 Vorst, John van, vi, 133  
  
 Waddell, William, ii, 123  
 Wadsworth, Gen., i, 54  
 Wagemann, Clara E., *Covered Bridges of New England*, ii, 152  
 Waggoner, John, vi, 137; vii, 127  
 Wait, Mr., ii, 68  
 Wait, Conant, i, 144  
 Wait, Joseph, i, 144; x, 124, 125  
 Waite, George, x, 229  
 Waite, Robert, x, 229  
 Walbridge, Col., ii, 20, 21  
 Walbridge, Ebenezer, x, 221  
 Walker, Abel, ii, 92  
 Walker, Abigail, ii, 92  
 Walker, Ables, i, 75  
 Walker, Betsey, ii, 92  
 Walker, George, ii, 90, 92, 93, 99  
 Walker, Gideon, i, 86, 88, 90  
 Walker, Mrs. H., iv, 195  
 Walker, I. F., ix, 165  
 Walker, Louisa, ii, 92  
 Walker, Nancy, ii, 92  
 Walker, Susan, ii, 92  
 Walker, William, ii, 93  
 Wallace, Mr., ii, 121  
 Wallace, Richard, v, 337, 338, 339; viii, 31-43  
 Wallace, Mrs. Richard, viii, 41  
 Walter, Dorothy C., viii, 36, 108, 186-189, 193, 271  
 Waltermeyer, Waltermire, *see* Meyers, John Walter  
 Walton, Eda Lou, ii, 146  
 Walton, Eliakim, i, 91, 92; ii, 28, 122, 127; iii, 22  
 Walton, Piercie, ii, 69, 71  
 Ward, Sergeant, vi, 129  
 Wardenburg, Martha Bigelow;  
     WILL GILLILAND, ix, 186-197  
 Wardner, Allen, ii, 3  
 Wardner, Henry Steele, i, 186  
     ii, 3, 30, 31, 48, 146  
     HALDIMAND NEGOTIATIONS, 3-29  
 Ware, Judge, i, 120





- Warm, Jacobns, de, vi, 195  
 Warner, Chapin, ii, 186  
 Warner, E. J., ii, 188  
 Warner, Luther, ii, 122  
 Warner, Phebe, ii, iv, 217  
 Warner, Preceptor, iv, 148  
 Warner, Seth, i, 113, 122, 162, 175; ii, 5, 8, 13, 27, 197; v, 11, 13, 15, 16, 25; viii, 325-350; ix, 202; x, 152  
     life of: birth, viii, 327; ancestry, 327; physical appearance, 328; Green Mountain Boys, 329-330; preferred to Ethan Allen, 331-334; at Montreal, 334-337; at Hubbardton, 337-344 at Bennington, 345-346; Appointed Brig.-Gen., 346-347; his pay, 347; at Lake George Landing, 347-348; death 348; fictional counterparts, 348-349; burial, 349; commemorative stamp of, 383  
 Warner, Stephen, iv, 218  
 Warner family, viii, 327  
 Warren, Col., i, 175; ii, 195, 205, 206  
 Warren, Herbert, viii, 363  
 Warren, Jesse, viii, 363  
 Washburn, Asel, i, 157  
 Washburn, Charles, ii, 104  
 Washburn, Mrs. Charles, ii, 104  
 Washburn, S. H., ii, 108  
 Washburn, Samuel ii, 104  
 Washington, George, ii, 13, 16, 18, 22, 23, 24, 27, 52; iv, 222; v, 18; vi, 116, 352; viii, 335; ix, 91; x, 174  
     portrait of, vii, 207  
 Waterous, Horatio, i, 174  
 Watkins, Charles, ix, 180  
 Watson, Mr., ii, 126  
 Watson, Brook, ix, 93  
 Watson, Charles, vii, 293  
 Watson, Elkanah, vii, 191; viii, 289-296  
 Watson, Sylvester, ii, 123  
 Watts, Jenny C., x, 48  
 Way, John, ii, 119  
 Wayne, G. Anthony, iv, 223  
 Weatherhead, F. I., viii, 364  
 Webb, Mr., ii, 172  
 Webster, Mr., i, 132; ii, 117  
 Webster, Daniel, ii, 28, 29; vii, 206; x, 105-108  
 Webster, David, ii, 189  
 Webster, Ephraim, viii, 33, 42  
 Webster, Robert, journal of, ii, 173, 192  
 Weeks, John E., i, 139; vi, 21, 24  
 Wehr, Christian, vi, 12, 117, 122, 124, 125, 126, 129, 131, 133  
 Weld, Isaac, vi, 302  
 Welden, Jesse, vii, 142  
 Welles, Col., i, 91  
 Wellington, Duke of, i, 73; vi, 19  
 Wellman, Gideon, ii, 203  
 Wells, David A., vi, 12  
 Wells, Ebenezer, ix, 27  
 Wells, Frederick P., iv, 183, 184  
 Wells, Hannah, i, 173  
 Wells, Rosalie, *Covered Bridges in America*, ii, 153  
 Wells, Samuel, ii, 8, 9, 21, 25  
 Welsh, Mr., i, 152  
 Wendell, Harmanus, x, 38  
 Wentworth, Benning, i, 6, 10, 83, 112, 149, 151; ii, 138, 140, 144, 170; iv, 105, 119, 122, 137; v, 6; vii, 179-184; x, 144, 149  
 Wentworth, John, ii, 8  
 Wentworth, Ruth Starbuck, vi, 367; x, 248  
 Wesley, John, vi, 84  
 Wesson, Daniel, viii, 362  
 West, Mr., i, 176  
 West, Charles H., i, 144  
 West, Daniel, v, 336, 341  
 Westcot, Mary C., viii, 314  
 Westcott, Ephraim, ii, 203





- Wheaton, James, i, 153  
 Wheeler, Frank, ii, 182  
 Wheelock, Eleazer, iv, 168; viii, 268, 277  
 Wheelock, John, i, 184  
 Whelply, Capt., i, 175  
 Whelply, Isaac, i, 152, 153, 158  
 Whelply, Jeremiah, i, 152  
 Whelply, Joseph, i, 153  
 Whipple, Charles, vii, 205-207  
 Whipple, Harris, i, 148  
 Whipple, Stephen Angell, vii, 205-207  
 Witcher, John, ii, 99  
 Witcher, Lois B., ii, 99  
 Whitcomb, Mrs. i, 119  
 White, Mr. ii, 188; vi, 6  
 White, Mr., of Shutesbury, ii, 189  
 White, Augusta, ix, 209  
 White, Emma Chandler, i, 96  
 White, Jesse, ii, 86, 96  
 White, John, i, 152, 160; ii, 85, 93, 94, 102, 105  
 White, Levi, ii, 179  
 White, Nancy Grandey, ii, 86  
 White, Pliny H., x, 241  
 White, Samuel, ii, 93, 95, 98, 99  
 Whitelaw, James, i, 101, 104; viii, 58; ix, 41, 43, 126  
 papers, iv, 44; vii, 174; ix, 41, 43, 126  
 Whitelaw, Robert, ii, 121  
 Whitelaw, S. Agnes, ix, 41  
 Whiting, Col., ii, 187  
 Whiting, Julia, vii, 63  
 Whiting, Leonard, ii, 178  
 Whitmore, Clarissa (Boynton), ii, 98  
 Whitmore, Douglass, ii, 102  
 Whitmore, Earl D., ii, 98  
 Whitmore, Gurdin T., ii, 98  
 Whitmore, Sally (Boynton), ii, 98  
 Whitney, Dean, x, 198  
 Whittemore, John, vi, 321, 369  
 autobiography of, vi, 317-351; portrait, vi, 316  
 Whittemore, Rodney, vi, 350  
 Whittier, John Greenleaf, vii, 259  
 Whittlesey, Mr., i, 176  
 Whorter, James, iv, 163  
 Wickham, Mr., i, 166  
 Wickham, Joseph, iv, 118, 202  
 Wies, Arcante, vi, 93  
 Wilbur, Betsy MacFarland, viii, 315  
 Wilbur, George, viii, 315  
 Wilbur, James B., i, 95, 159; iii, 4; vi, 13; vii, 174, 188; viii, 45  
 bequest, i, 28  
 Wilcox, John, ix, 209  
 Wild, Rev. Azel W., x, 241  
 Wilder, Abijah, x, 229  
 Wiley, A., ii, 180  
 Willard, Mr., ii, 116, 117  
 Willard, Emma H., iv, 155, 156, 159, 185; ix, 295; x, 80  
 Willard, Frances, x, 245  
 Willard, John D., iv, 167  
 Willard, Miriam, ii, 170  
 Willard, Simon, x, 246  
 Willard family, x, 245-247  
 Williams, Capt., i, 58  
 Williams, Col. ii, 171  
 Williams, Gen., i, 66  
 Williams, Mr., i, 174  
 Williams, Benjamin, i, 139; ii, 144  
 Williams, Ephraim, vi, 263  
 Williams, Israel, vi, 263  
 Williams, John, ii, 57  
 Williams, John P., iv, 168  
 Williams, Samuel, x, 220, 227  
 Williams, Judge Samuel, x, 227  
 Willis, Nathaniel P., ix, 273  
 Wills, William H., x, 127, 179  
 Wilson, Commissary, orderly book of, ii, 176, 192  
 Wilson, Lieut., i, 108  
 Wilson, Harold Fisher, *The Hill Country of Northern New England*, (rev.), iv, 257-261





- Wilson, James, viii, 368  
 Wilson, Stanley C., i, 120, 186;  
     ii, 3, 48, (114), 143, 157  
 Wilson, Mrs. Stanley C., ii,  
     (114), 157  
 Wilson, Thomas, viii, 297  
 Wilson, William, ii, 120  
 Winans, John, x, 7  
 Winch, Asa, ix, 244  
 Winch, Joel, ix, 235-270; x,  
     21-35, 83-103; x, 129  
 Winch family, x, 101  
 Wing, Mr., ii, 71  
 Wing, Leonard F., v, 5  
 Winslow, John T., viii, 372  
 Winsor, Justin, *Narrative and  
     Critical History of America*,  
     ii, 10  
 Winters, John, vii, 152  
 Winthrop, Fitzjohn, vi, 196-  
     197  
 Wirt, William, vi, 11  
 Wiswald, Mr., ii, 189, 193  
 Witherspoon, John, v, 350  
 Witt, Elizabeth, i, 82  
 Wolcott, Dr. William, iv, 128  
 Wolf, Frederick E., *A COM-  
     MUNITY REDISCOVERS ITS  
     SOUL*, iv, 107-108  
 Wolfe, Gen., ii, 172  
 Wood, Barbara Y., v, 359-360  
 Wood, Jonathan, v, 341  
 Wood, Lemuel, i, 175  
 Wood, Marshall, ii, 186  
 Wood, Thomas Waterman, iv,  
     33  
 Woodard, Polly, v, 274  
 Woodbury, Jonathan, viii, 363  
 Woodman, Mr., i, 109  
 Woodman, Dr. John, i, 109  
 Woodward, Florence May, v,  
     349  
 Woolcut, Sewell, x, 89  
 Woolsey, M. L., ix, 211  
 Woolson, Amesa, viii, 362  
 Wooster, Gen. David, iv, 220  
 Wooster, Hinman, Jr., iv, 219  
 Wooster, Hinman, Sr., iv, 230  
 Wooster, Rev. Benjamin,  
     *MEMOIRS*, iv, 215-251  
 Wooster, Moses, iv, 218-219  
 Wooster, Worcester family, iv,  
     216-220  
 Worcester, Mr., iv, 217  
 Worcester, Mr., of Middlebury,  
     ii, 127  
 Worcester, Mr. of Peacham,  
     ii, 78  
 Wrag, Mrs., vi, 92  
 Wifford, Abel, ix, 34  
 Wrifford, Allison, ix, 29  
 Wright, Chester, iv, 146  
 Wright and Gardner's *Hall's  
     Lectures on School Keeping*,  
     iv, 185-187  
 York, Duke of, i, 6; iv, 119  
 Young, Joshua, vi, 10  
 Young, Maria, vi, 93  
 Young, Dr. Thomas, iv, 121;  
     vii, 212; x, 140  
 Younglove, John, vi, 84, 93  
 Youven, George, v, 251, 255





# SUBJECT INDEX

---

- A. Z. vi, 129  
 abandoned farms, iv, 259, 261  
 Abenakis, vi, 98, 101, 104, 105, 107, 109, 136; ii, 170  
 "L'Abenakise", vi, 104  
 abolitionism, vi, 3-11; viii, 248  
*Abraham Lincoln and the Sleeping Sentinel of Vermont*, iv, 105; v, 32; vi, 42  
 Acadia, Nova Scotia, ii, 132  
 account books, vii, 121  
 ACHSA W. SPRAGUE, ix, 271-279  
     diaries, ix, 131-184  
     bibliography, ix, 279  
*Acts and Laws, 1780*, x, 220  
 Acworth, N. H., ii, 99  
 Adams, Mass., i, 127  
 Addison, i, 129, 132, 177; ii, 186; iv, 207; vi, 233  
 Addison County, ii, 95; iv, 134, 145  
 Addison County Grammar School, iv, 132-134, 140, 145-147, 155, 177, 207; vii, 198  
*Addison County History*, ii, 83  
 Addison County Literary Society, iv, 207  
 Addison Probate Court, ii, 83  
 Adirondacks, i, 167  
 "Adjutant's Daughter", ii, 197  
*Admission of Vermont into the Union*, ix, 124  
 ADMISSION OF VERMONT TO THE UNION. A BIBLIOGRAPHY, viii, 210-213  
 agricultural societies, viii, 292  
     St. Johnsbury, ii, 124, 128  
     air gun, i, 81  
 Alainville, vi, 248-250  
 Albans, point, i, 18  
 Albany, N. Y., i, 154, 169, 171, 172, 178, 180, 181, 191; ii, 11, 71, 201; v, 261, 298, 306; viii, 291; ix, 195; x, 38, *see also* Fort Orange  
     Committee of Correspondence, v, 13  
 Albany, Vt., i, 101  
     Academy, iv, 209  
 Albany County, vi, 83; x, 38  
 Alburg, viii, 372  
     record inventory, vii, 165  
 Algerian frigate, ii, 131  
 Algonkins, viii, 30  
 Alps, the, ii, 65, 72  
 Alstead, N. H., vii, 287, 109, 111, 115  
 Ambrosia Bank, ii, 131, 140  
 ambrotypes, ix, 174  
 American Art, Whitney Museum of, iv, 207  
 American Education Society, iv, 174, 177, 178, 191  
 American Fork and Hoe Co., viii, 370  
 American Hist. Assn., ix, 43  
 American Imprints Inventory, vii, 169  
 American independence, ii, 8  
*American Journal of Education*, iv, 194  
 American Legion, i, 95  
*American Life Monographs*, x, 129  
 American Literary, Scientific and Military Academy, iv, 151, 196, 198





- American Revolution, iv, 220-224  
 in New York, iv, 218; vi, 84; viii, 191-196; *see also* Burgoyne Expedition  
 in Vermont, i, 122-128, 129-132, 182; ii, 189, 194-206; v, 10-19, 28-30, 87-92, 334-344; vi, 81, 353; viii, 31-43, 330-349; x, 145-146; *see also* Burgoyne Exped., Hald. Negot., loyalists, Ticonderoga  
 flags, i, 189-190  
 relics, i, 31, 167-168  
 soldiers of, i, 119, 122, 129, 144, 150, 156, 182; ii, 53, 90, 99; vii, 190; viii, 31, 42, 270, 349; x, 124; *see also* WPA  
 Amenia, N. Y., i, 149, 150, 162, 164  
 Ames's Division, i, 66  
 Amherst, Mass., ii, 93  
 Amherst College, ii, 194; iv, 211  
 Anaquassacoke patent, vi, 82  
 Andover (Lydius grant), i, 179  
 Andover Theological Seminary, Mass., i, 74  
 Ann Arbor, Mich., iv, 314  
 Anne, Fort, ii, 202  
 ANNE STORY, A FORGOTTEN HEROINE OF EARLY VERMONT, x, 113-117  
 anthropology, viii, 298  
 anti-masonry, iii, 40-41, 67-68; vi, 11; vii, 248; viii, 285; x, 17  
 Convention, ii, 63  
 anti-slavery, ii, 106; vi, 4, 8; vii, 248; ix, 81, 131, 182  
 societies, vi, 6  
 archaeology, vii, 187; viii, 3-30, 96, 296-299, 318  
 techniques of, x, 162-170  
 ARCHAEOLOGY FOR THE AMATEUR, x, 162-170  
 Archer's Brigade, i, 53  
 ARCHITECTURE AND HISTORY, x, 230-236  
 archival economy, vii, 166  
 archives, vii, 163  
 church, vii, 171-172  
 federal in Vermont, vii, 168  
 local, i, 94-95, 143-144; v, 38; viii, 46  
 national, x, 173-174  
 state, v, 38; vii, 167  
 Archive of Vermont folk-songs, vii, 53, 55, 73; vii, 258, 280; viii, 190-199, *see also*, Flanders, Helen H.  
 Argus, (Putney), x, 229  
 Arlington, i, 165, 171; ii, 5, 195; iv, 207; vi, 353, 354; ix, 202  
 Academy, iv, 207  
 arminianism, iv, 229  
 arms, *see* firearms  
 Army of the Potomac, i, 51, 52, 55, 59, 63  
 arpent, vi, 107  
 Armistice Day, 1918, ii, 20  
 Art of Writing, ix, 27-29, 31  
 Arthur Creek, ii, 166, 167  
 Articles of Union of Vermont, 1781, (mss.), iv, 35  
 artifacts, viii, 18-27  
 artillerists, ii, 64  
 AS THE YEARS PASS—THE DIARIES OF SETH SHALER  
 ARNOLD VERMONTER, viii, 107-193  
 Ascoudne, Mt. ii, 169  
 Ascutney, Mt., ii, 60, 166, 167, 169  
 Ashburnham, Mass., 136, 140  
 Ashford, North, Mass., i, 170  
 Ashtabula, Ohio, v, 294  
 Ashgrove, N. Y., x, 101  
 Assembly, Vermont, i, 8, 185  
 Assembly Journals and Proceedings, x, 43  
 "Association of Students . . . for Mechanical Labor", iv, 191





*Astronomical Diary or Almanac*,  
x, 225

"Asylum of Youth" iv, 207

atheism, iv, 181

Athens, iv, 207; x, 21, 22, 32, 34

Grammar School (Windham  
Hall), iv, 128, 129, 134,  
136, 207

Atkinson, N. H., i, 74

Atlantic Ocean, ii, 130, 136

Auburn, N. Y., v, 265, 288-289,  
295

"Audacious, H. M. S.", i, 115

Auriesville, N. Y., vi, 155

Austrian Emperor, i, 137

autobiography:

Arnold, Seth Shaler (minis-  
ter, silk raiser), viii, 107-  
193

Clark, John, (pioneer), x,  
187-213

Day, Rev. Jeremiah,  
(traveler), i, 169-176

Eldridge, C. W., (artist,  
traveler), ii, 53-82

Everest, Benjamin, (Revol.  
soldier), i, 129-132

Guild, James, (artist, pedd-  
ler), v, 249-314

Johns, James, (pen printer),  
iv, 71-88

Spaulding, Reuben (Sharon  
pioneer), viii, 263-281

Sprague, Achsa W. (re-  
former), ix, 131-184

Stevens, Henry, (biblio-  
grapher, farmer), ii, 115-  
128

Wallace, Richard (Revol.  
soldier), viii, 31-43

Whittemore, John (pioneer,  
farmer), vi, 317-351

Winch, Rev. Joel, ix, 235-  
270; x, 21-35, 83-103

Wooster, Rev. Benjamin, iv,  
215-251

AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF JOHN  
WHITTEMORE, vi, 317-351

automobile, ix, 231

axe, "jumping of", viii, 256-  
258

Babcock and Haswell, x, 223

"Bailiff's Daughter of Isling-  
ton", vii, 57

Bakersfield, i, 74; iv, 209

Bakerstown-Canada, ii, 135

balladry, *see* folksongs

Ballard Academy, iv, 209

ball alley, i, 118

Ball Peak, i, 132

Balls Bluff, i, 52

Baltimore, Md., i, 52; ii, 177,  
194; v, 299, 300

Baltimore Turnpike, i, 54, 61

Bank of Burlington, x, 8

Bank of Windsor, x, 14, 8-11

banks and banking, iii, 69;  
x, 8-16

banks, western, i, 7

bankruptcies, i, 8

Baptist Church, i, 103, 110,  
153; ii, 106; vii, 188

Convention, i, 177; iv, 178,  
179, 204

Baptists, i, 165, 174, 175, 177;  
ii, 105, 106; iv, 177-180, 182,  
185

*See also* Free Baptist Faith

"Barbara Allen", viii, 299

Barkhamsted, Conn., i, 170

Barnard, ii, 5; vi, 5; ix, 273;  
x, 95

*History of*, i, 35

barnburners, vi, 8

Barnes place, ii, 186

Barnes Temperance house, ii,  
121

Barnet, i, 135; ii, 115, 119

Barnum and Woodbridge, x, 7

barracks, ii, 197

Barre, ii, 53, 63, 98; iv, 208,  
209; viii, 319; x, 182

Academy, iv, 208

barter, vii, 139





- Barton, i, 102, 109; iv, 209  
     Academy, iv, 209  
 Barton Landing, i, 102  
 Bashan, (Vt.), i, 179  
 Batavia, N. Y., v, 291  
 Bath, Maine, ii, 130  
 Battencas of Switzerland, ii, 65  
 Battenkill, the, i, 157, 165  
 "Battle of Plattsburg", vii, 211  
 "Bear Facts", x, 124  
 bears, x, 172  
 Beauharnois, Fort vi, 256-257  
     *see also* Crown Point  
 Beckwith, Mass., i, 170  
 "Beckwith Tragedy", viii, 301  
 beech seal, i, 113; v, 7, 8, 28  
*Before Pearl Harbor*, x, 129  
 Bellamis Hotel, Montreal, ii, 77  
 Bell Institute, iv, 208  
 Bellows Falls, ii, 59, 136, 165,  
     169, 170; iv, 206; ix, 27  
 Benedict's Tavern, v, 9  
 Bennington, i, 6, 7, 11, 12,  
     14, 95, 157, 163, 165, 170,  
     175, 192; ii, 8, 137, 195, 199,  
     204; iv, 86, 121, 125, 127,  
     137, 140, 143, 152, 207; v,  
     9, 10, 15, 256, 257, 281; vi,  
     11, 318, 356; viii, 359, 372;  
     ix, 27; x, 215, 217, 222, 225  
     Academy, iv, 143  
     Chamber of Commerce, i,  
         192  
     Clio Hall, iv, 123, 126, 127,  
         134, 136-140, 142, 207, 143  
     Literary Society, iv, 137  
     Old First Church restoration,  
         v, 357, 358  
     settlement, iv, 119  
 "Bennington Address", (Cool-  
     idge) x, 180-181  
 Bennington Battle, i, 8, 31,  
     113, 122, 126, 127, 128,  
     129, 149, 163, 190; ii, 142,  
     143, 190; iv, 140; v, 15, 18;  
     vi, 88; viii, 344, 345; x, 174  
     flag, i, 190  
     Park Commission, ii, 143  
 Bennington County, 157; vi,  
     354  
 Bennington Historical Mu-  
     seum, i, 95, 187, 190, 191  
 Bennington Iron Company,  
     vi, 369  
 Bennington, North Academy,  
     iv, 208  
 Benson, i, 171  
 Berkshire Agricultural So-  
     ciety, viii, 291  
 Berkshire County, Mass., i,  
     122, 123, 124, 126, 190  
     Historical Society, i, 190  
     Rev. veterans, ii, 143  
 BERKSHIRE MEN AT BENNING-  
     TON, i, 122  
 Berkshire Missionary Soc., iv,  
     237-238  
 Berlin, ii, 65, 121  
 Bethel, N. Y., v, 267  
 Bethel, Vt., ii, 5; iv, 123; vi, 5;  
     ix, 69-83  
     Grammar School, iv, 151  
 Beverly-Canada, ii, 135  
 Bey of Tunis, i, 137  
 Bible, iv, 181  
 bibliography,  
     ADMISSION OF VERMONT IN-  
         TO UNION, viii, 210-213  
     Vt. travel, vii, 263-268  
     *see also* index  
*Bibliography of Vermont*, (Gil-  
     man), i, 94  
*Bibliography of Vermont Local  
     History*, v, 355  
*Bibliography of Vermont Poetry*,  
     vi, 65  
 Billings Library, vii, 187  
 "Billy White", ii, 147  
 Bird, Savage, & Bird, i, 115  
 BIRTHPLACE OF CHESTER A.  
     ARTHUR, ix, 3-11  
 Bishop, Presbyterian, i, 20  
 Black River, i, 109; ii, 137,  
     164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169,  
     170, 178, 180, 182, 183, 187  
     190





- Black River Academy, Ludlow, iv, 178, 180, 182, 188, 190-191, 208
- Black Rock, N. Y., v, 295
- "Black Snake, The", i, 151
- Blake, Hammond & Co., ii, 104
- Blanchard and Langdon map, ii, 136
- Blanford, Mass., i, 170
- Blanford Street, i, 170
- Bloody Brooke, Mass., ii, 55, 56
- Bloomfield, N. Y., v, 268
- Bloomfield, (Vt.), vii, 114
- "Blotter", ix, 158; 165
- Board of War, ii, 195
- BODY, BOOTS & BRITCHES—A REVIEW, viii, 194-201
- "Bold Robing Hood", vii, 57
- Bolton, record inventory of, vii, 165, 166
- Bolton's mill, Danville, ii, 127
- Book of Biographies*, ii, 146
- Book reviews,  
*Abraham Lincoln and the Sleeping Sentinel*, iv, 105  
*Blythe Mountain, Vt.*, ii, 207  
*Body, Boots, and Britches*, viii, 194-201  
*The Bourn Mystery*, v, 353-354  
*Covered Bridges in America*, ii, 153  
*Covered Bridges of New England*, ii, 152-153  
*Ethan Allen*, (Holbrook), viii, 351-356; ix, 115-120, 229  
*Ethan Allen's Daughter*, ix, 225-229  
*Graphic Survey*, iv, 104  
*Green Mountain Series*, ii, 145-148  
*Hill Country of No. N. E.*, iv, 257-261  
*Heads of Families, Second Census. . . 1800, Vermont*, vii, 250-254
- Historical Records Survey, Publications*, 1939, viii, 44-48, 312-313
- History of Londonderry*, iv, 104
- Independent Vermont*, x, 79, 148-153
- James Duane of New York*, vi, 352-361
- Jedediah Barber*, 1787-1876, x, 122-123
- Joseph Wait*, x, 124-125
- Know Your Town; 1940 Survey of Norwich, Vt.*, x, 239-240
- Let Me Show You Vermont*, vi, 28-30
- Making of Tomorrow*, x, 154-161
- Ministerial Training in 18th Cent. N. E.*, x, 237-239
- Morgan, Vt.*, x, 171-172
- National Archives Guide*, x, 173-174
- New Green Mountain Songster*, vii, 255-262
- Official Buyers Guide to Products and Manufacturers of Vt.*, x, 175-177
- Old Country Doctor*, vi, 25-27
- Progressive Movement in Vermont*, x, 123-124
- Reluctant Republic*, ix, 221-224, 229-230
- Rural Vermont*, ii, 148-152
- St. Albans Raid*, iv, 103
- Salt of Vermont*, ii, 153-154
- Social Ferment in Vermont, 1791-1850*, vii, 246-249
- Some Early Vermont Invitations*, i, 143
- Speaking from Vermont (Aiken)*, vii, 108-110
- Stark of the North Country*, x, 174
- Town Proprietors in Vermont*, v, 349-353
- Valley of the Kedron*, x, 45-46





- Vermont—A Guide*, v, 345-348  
*Vermont Congregational Churches: 1762-1942*, x, 240-242  
*Vermont in the Making*, vii, 178-184  
*Walton's Register*, ii, 208  
*Winter in Vermont*, ix, 291-292  
*Yankee Saint—John Humphrey Noyes*, iv, 105-106  
*Yankees and Yorkers*, ix, 121-122
- Boothbay Harbor, Maine, ii, 130  
Boquet River, ix, 189, 191  
Boston Club of Printing House Craftsmen, x, 214  
Boston, Mass., i, 16, 77, 137, 190; ii, 66, 78, 119, 130, 131, 133, 135, 140, 171; vi, 323; ix, 167, 276; x, 146  
Boston-Ogdensburg Railroad, viii, 294, 295  
Boston University, iv, 180  
boundary controversy, *see* N. H. grants; N. Y. Grants; Vt., boundaries  
Bouquet River, vi, 4  
Bourn, mystery, v, 353-354; vi, 42  
*Bourn Mystery*, by S. R. Moulton, (rev.), v, 353-354  
Bowman place, ii, 188  
Boxford, i, 179, 181  
"Boy killed by a falling tree in Hartford", vii, 60  
Boy Scouts, ix, 46  
Bradford, i, 179; iv, 173, 207  
Academy, iv, 181, 207  
Bradley Corporation, viii, 370  
Brandon, i, 76, 174; ii, 83, 85, 91, 92, 93, 96, 98, 100, 186; iv, 178-180, 182, 204, 207, 208; viii, 364, 368; ix, 11; x, 14  
Academy, iv, 207  
Free Public Library, ii, 33  
Braintree, viii, 100; ix, 158, 159  
Brattleboro, i, 120; ii, 53, 54, 55, 58, 59, 60, 137, 151, 164, 167; iv, 118, 205-206; v, 11; viii, 368, 370; x, 106, 228  
East Village High School, iv, 208  
Academy, (Asylum of Youth), iv, 207  
High School Association, iv, 208  
Young Men's Whig Association, x, 106  
*Brattleboro, Annals of, Supplement*, by Mary R. Cabot, iv, 44  
*Brattleboro Reformer*, i, 95, 192; vii, 288  
*Brattleboro Reporter*, iv, 153  
Brattleboro Stamp, i, 34  
"Brave Wolfe", viii, 301  
Bresee's mills, ii, 186  
Bridport, i, 171; ii, 186; vi, 233  
bridges, ii, 164, 173, 174, 176, 180  
Bridgewater, i, 89; x, 89, 95  
Bridgewater Circuit, x, 85  
Bridgewater, West, x, 120  
bridle paths, ii, 164, 178  
Brigade, 2nd Vt., i, 51  
Brimfield, Mass., i, 135  
Bristol, iv, 209; vi, 233; viii, 370; x, 118  
High School, iv, 209  
Britten, N. Y., v, 269  
Britain, Vt., i, 179  
British, the, i, 17, 100, 108, 191, 132, 143, 182; ii, 3, 4, 10, 12, 14, 15, 17, 18, 24, 26, 74, 136, 170, 190, 193, 202, 203, 204; iv, 120, 123  
army, i, 131; ii, 4, 5, 9, 10, 12, 18, 20; *see also* British, Burgoyne Exped., Amer. Revolution  
at Plattsburg, vi, 15-20





- Audit Office, i, 5-10  
 Commissioners, ii, 18, 19  
 Crown, i, 112; ii, 8, 9, 28  
 Dominions, i, 10  
 flag, i, 16  
 ministry, ii, 4, 25  
 prisoners, ii, 203, 204  
 provinces, i, 6; ii, 4, 9, 10, 11, 14, 17, 19, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28  
 Record Office, ii, 10  
 "The British Sergeant", vii, 211  
 Brookfield, Mass., i, 135  
 Brookfield, Vt., iv, 208  
     Female Seminary, iv, 191, 208  
     Historical Society, ix, 46  
 Brookhaven, i, 179  
 Brownington, i, 101, 102, 109, 133, 134; iv, 154, 207  
     Academy, i, 134 *see also* Orleans County Grammar School  
     charter, iv, 123  
 Brown's Camp, Sudbury, ii, 186  
 Buffalo, N. Y., v, 292, 295  
 builders, ix, 61  
 building materials, i, 78-79; vii, 128, 140, 156-157; viii, 142, 143, 148, 150, 359; ix, 211  
 building methods, ii, 87; vi, 318, 337; viii, 368; x, 233-235; *see also* log cabins  
 Bull Run battle, i, 52  
 Rull Run R., i, 51  
 Bulwagga Bay, vi, 303  
 Burgoyne Expedition, i, 190; ii, 189; vi, 81, 86-91; viii, 31-43, 337-346; *see also* Amer. Revol., Bennington battle, Hubbardton battle, Ticonderoga, Skenesboro, Saratoga  
 "Burgoyne's Lamentation", vii, 211  
 Burlington, i, 140, 141, 172, 173; ii, 5, 53, 65, 71, 72, 73, 74, 115; iv, 199, 206, 208, 209; v, 279; vi, 16; viii, 370, 371, 379; ix, 164, 276; x, 5, 7, 139, 228, 248  
     Boarding School, iv, 152, 154  
     Female Academy, iv, 191, 200, 208  
     High School, iv, 199-201, 208  
     Unitarian church, vi, 10  
     "Village School District", iv, 199  
*Burlington Free Press*, i, 94  
*Index*, vii, 170, 189; ix, 126  
*Burlington Mercury*, x, 228  
 Burr Seminary, Manchester, iv, 164, 178, 188, 191, 192, 201, 202, 204, 208  
 Burton Hill, i, 103  
 business methods, vii, 138, 153  
 Byfield, Mass., South, iv, 137  
 Byron sword, viii, 56  
 Cabot, ii, 127  
 Cabot Mountain, ii, 125  
 Calais, x, 129  
 "Calais Disaster", viii, 300  
 calamities, viii, 129  
 Calash men, ii, 77  
 Caldwell's Manor, vi, 130  
 Caledonia, bank of, ii, 121  
 Caledonia County, ii, 84; iv, 160  
 Caledonia County Grammar School, iv, 127, 129, 132, 134, 153, 170, 176, 195, 207, 208  
*Calendars . . . of Mss. Collections in the U. S.*, vii, 173  
*Calendar of the Ira Allen Papers*, viii, 44  
 California, i, 74, 190; ii, 92, 100  
 Calls Bay, i, 132  
 Calvinist, vi, 5  
 Cambden, West, vi, 354  
 "Cambric Shirt", vii, 259





- Cambridge, Mass., x, 222  
     Committee of Safety, v, 11  
 Cambridge, N. Y., i, 150  
 Cambridge, Vt., vi, 228  
     (Lydius), i, 179  
 Cambridge patent, vi, 82  
 Cambridgeport, x, 105  
 Camden N. J., v, 301  
 Camel's Hump, i, 91; ii, 67  
 Camp Hill, Weathersfield, ii, 179  
 Campaign of 1760, ii, 189  
 Canaan, x, 93, 95  
 Canaan, N. H., x, 99  
 Canada, i, 5-20, 100, 106, 144, 160, 178, 188, 189; ii, 4, 5, 6, 9, 13, 14, 15, 18, 19, 22, 25, 26, 27, 29, 32, 74, 120, 122, 129, 130, 134, 135, 136, 137, 170, 177, 188, 190, 201; iv, 123; v, 16-18; vi, 85, 89, 94  
 Canada Lower, ii, 101  
 "Canada" (steamboat), ii, 78  
 "Le Canada", (ship), vi, 103  
 Canada-Gallop, ii, 137  
 Canada-Roxbury, ii, 137  
 Canada-Salem, ii, 137  
 Canada pin, i, 159  
 Canadian boat song, ii, 79  
 Canadian coins, ii, 74  
 Canadian Pacific Railway, i, 139  
 Canadian townships, ii, 129, 133, 135, 136, 137  
 Canadian water, ii, 78  
 Canadians, i, 113  
 canals, iv, 154; x, 18, 20  
 Canandaigua, N. Y., v, 267, 289, 290  
 Canasherog, N. Y., v, 261  
 Canterbury, Grace of, i, 20  
 Cape Cod, Mass., ii, 138  
 Cape Diamond, Can., ii, 82  
 Cardigan, (Vt.), i, 183  
 "Le Caribou", (ship), vi, 103  
 Carillon *see* Ticonderoga Fort battle, i, 191  
 Carlisle, Pa., i, 52, 53  
 Carmel Mt., i, 89  
 Carter's Temperance House, Montpelier, ii, 127  
 Cary Maple Sugar Co., i, 138  
 "Casanova", N. Y., v, 263  
 Castle of St. Lewis, Can., ii, 82  
 Castleton, i, 165, 174; ii, 5, 10, 11, 13, 18, 23, 25, 194-206; iv, 128, 136, 143, 207, 231; v, 10; vi, 359  
     Academy (Seminary), iv, 143, 145, 153  
     State Normal School, iv, 143  
 Castleton Fort, ii, 194-206  
 "Castleton Seminary Lyceum", iv, 195  
 "Le Castor", vi, 103  
 Cataraqui, vi, 97, 119, 127, 128  
 Catholic Church, i, 153; ix, 126, 226, 281  
     Canadian, ii, 74, 75  
 Catholics, x, 241 *see also* French Occup. of Champlain Valley  
 Caughawaga Indians, v, 334  
 Cavendish, ii, 97, 164, 166, 170, 177, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 189, 190, 192; iv, 166, 207  
     Academy, iv, 129, 134, 136, 188, 207  
     Carter place, ii, 182  
     Coffeen place, ii, 182  
     Downer's Tavern, vii, 68  
     Heald's place, ii, 182  
 cemeteries, i, 163; ix, 203-207  
 Census of 1800, i, 35; ii, 47, 154-155; *see also* VHS public  
 chair making, vii, 135  
 Chaleurs, Bay of, vi, 96; 127  
 Chambersburgh, Pa., i, 52, 53  
 Chambly (Ft. St. Louis), vi, 159, 162, 164, 173, 186, 199, 216, 299, 300  
 Champ-de-Mars, Canada, ii, 78  
 Champlain, (town), iv, 243; iv, 184-185





- Champlain canal, iv, 254; viii, 374; x, 18
- Champlain frontier, vi, 82
- Champlain, Lake, i, 7, 91, 92, 108, 113, 129, 162, 174, 179, 180, 182; ii, 5, 12, 17, 26, 73, 136, 164, 165, 167, 168, 169, 171, 172, 176, 179, 186, 188-190, 201; v, 10-14; vi, 108; vii, 186, *see also*, Champlain Valley
- Charts*, i, 27, 32
- ferry, viii, 296
- fishing, ix, 214
- History of*, (Crockett, revised), iv, 263
- transportation, viii, 292
- Champlain seigniories, vi, 101
- Champlain Valley, i, 168; vii, 251
- archaeology, vii, 200-202; viii, 3-30; 297, 298
- commerce, vii, 122; 134, 289
- French occupation of *see* FRENCH OCCUPATION OF CHAMPLAIN VALLEY
- history, vi, 81-140; 142-313; viii, 282-288, 382; ix, 186-197
- iron industry, ix, 210, 213
- land grants, vi, 82
- loyalists, ix, 197-203
- lumbering, ix, 213
- settlement, vi, 81-139, 164-191; 219-252; 304-308; ix, 186-191, 207, 208
- source materials, vii, 189, 202, 203
- Champlain Valley Guide*, viii, 319
- Chancellorsville, Va., i, 52
- Charles II, (King), ii, 131
- Charleston Academy, iv, 209
- Charleston, S. C., v, 309-310
- Museum, x, 162-170
- Charleston West Village, iv, 209
- Charlestown, N. H., i, 101, 182; ii, 19, 20, 21, 60, 136, 138, 178, 188, 191; v, 298; vi, 276; viii, 32 *see also* Number 4 Fort
- Charlestown, Mass., i, 74
- Charlotte, i, 172; viii, 46; ix, 201; x, 38
- Charlotte County vi, 83
- Charlotte, record inventory of, vii, 165
- Charter Oak, (steam boat), viii, 153
- Chase's Mills, vii, 153
- Chatham, vi, 354; x, 188
- Chataguay, i, 83
- Chaudiere River, Canada, ii, 81
- Chazy Landing, ix, 208
- Chazy R., vi, 202, 246-247
- Chelsea, i, 179; iv, 170, 179, 184, 185, 208; v, 274, 280; viii, 372
- Chelsea Academy, iv, 208
- Chelsea, Mass., ix, 171
- Cheshire, Mass., i, 122, 126; ii, 143
- Chester, iv, 121, 168, 207; vii, 124, 153; viii, 372; ix, 166; x, 93, 105
- Academy, iv, 160, 168, 207
- Chesterfield, N. H., No. 1, ii, 169
- chestnut trees, vi, 149
- Chicago, Ill., i, 112
- Chickamoney, N. Y., v, 261
- CHIEF JUSTICE WILLIAM SMITH AND THE HALDIMAND NEGOTIATIONS, ix, 84-114
- Chinese trade, i, 137
- Chimney Point, i, 190; ii, 186, 187
- Chimney Point, vi, 202, 210, 233-235, 253, 301-303, *see also* Crown Point
- Chimpan's Point, vii, 201; viii, 7
- chirography, *see* penmanhsip





- Chittenden, ii, 85, 99, 168; ix, 92  
 Chittenden Correspondence, ii, 12, 13  
 Chittenden County Grammar School, iv, 170, 207, 208  
 Chittenden County Institute, iv, 209  
 Christian Church, the, ii, 105, 106  
 Christian Indians, vi, 98  
*Christian Repository*, ix, 161, 165  
 chronometers, ii, 132  
 church archives, vii, 171-172  
 church, influence of, on schools, iv, 175-182  
 Church of England, i, 151, 155; ii, 8  
 churches, *see* clergy, Vt., churches; *also* Baptists *et. al.*, perfectionists *et. al.*  
 Cincinnati, O., i, 119  
 circular saw, i, 75  
 city councils, iii, 3  
 Civil War, i, 51-74, 95, 141; vi, 14  
   records and relics, i, 31, 32; vii, 188  
 Claremont, N. H., i, 153; ii, 138; v, 336; viii, 362  
 Claremont, West, N. H., ii, 129  
 Clarendon, i, 88, 174, 177, 181, 192; ii, 189, 195, 197, 201, 202; vi, 354; viii, 330; x, 189  
 Clarendon, North, i, 144; ii, 183  
 Clark's Tannery, i, 152  
 Claverack, vi, 117  
 clergy, viii, 45, 265, 319; ix, 126; x, 237-239; *see also* autobiography  
   influence of, on schools, iv, 175-182  
   negro, viii, 136  
 clerical education, x, 238  
 Cleveland, Ohio, v, 294  
 Clinton County, N. Y., vii, 191  
 Clinton, Fort, vi, 279-280, 281-282  
 Clinton, N. Y., v, 295-296  
 clothing, vii, 146  
 coat of arms, vi, 21  
 co-education, iv, 154, 191  
 Cohass, ii, 137  
 Cohos, ii, 138; *also* Cohass, Coos, Cowas, Cowass  
 coins, *see* money  
 Colchester, ii, 5  
   record inventory of, vii, 165  
 Colchester Point, vi, 148, 301, 304  
 Cold Spring, ii, 186, 187  
 Cole River, i, 88  
 collectivism, x, 155, 157, 160  
 college life, vii, 219-226  
 college men, in early Manchester, i, 155  
 colleges, iv, 226  
 Colonies, Amer., i, 100, 164; ii, 3, 8, 14, 27  
 Colonists, English, ii, 133  
 colonization, vi, 6  
*Colored American*, vi, 6  
 Columbia College of Medicine, vii, 205  
 Columbia University, ii, 8; *see also* Kings College  
 Columbian School, (Concord Academy), iv, 186, 208  
 Commissioners for Detecting and Defeating Conspiracies, vi, 92-93  
 Committee of Safety, i, 162  
*Common Sense*, i, 12  
 communism, ix, 209  
*Community Rediscovered Its Soul*, (Wolf), iv, 107-108  
 Company of 100 Associates, vi, 153, 157  
 Compton, N. H., x, 87, 90, 97  
 Compton, Boggs, N. H., x, 88, 91  
 Concord, Mass., v, 10  
 Concord, N. H., viii, 294; ix, 31





- Concord, Vt., i, 179, 181; iv, 185-187, 208; viii, 370  
 Academy, (Columbian School), 185-187, 208  
 Congregational Church, iv, 177, 185  
 Confederacy, i, 52  
 confederated colonies, ii, 6  
 Conference of Lake Champlain Historians, viii, 382; ix, 39; 1939, vii, 185-187, 208; 1940, viii, 282-301; 1941, ix, 185-216  
 "Confiance" (frigate), vi, 19  
 confiscation, i, 9, 11; vi, 91; ix, 199-203; x, 36-42, 44, 53; *see also*, loyalists  
 Confiscation, Court of, i, 153, 166  
 Congregational Church, i, 110, 111, 153, 156, 169; vi, 5; vii, 188; x, 240-242  
 Congregationalists, ii, 105; iv, 185  
 Connecticut, i, 6, 8, 16, 82, 122, 156, 157, 169, 175, 179, 180, 183; ii, 9, 13, 53, 61; iv, 119, 122-124, 211  
   General Association of, vi, 5  
 Connecticut Code of, 1650, iv, 122  
 Connecticut Committee of Correspondence, v, 10  
*Connecticut Courant*, x, 53, 214  
*Connecticut Evangelical Magazine*, i, 169  
*Connecticut Law Book*, ix, 200  
 Connecticut River, i, 5-9, 16, 17, 84, 87, 91, 92, 101, 154, 184, 185; ii, 19, 53-61, 69, 118, 126, 129, 136, 138, 164-171, 178, 179, 188, 189; iv, 118, 119, 124  
 Connecticut State Library, i, 144  
 Connecticut Valley, ii, 61, 171  
   settlement, viii, 37  
   Vermonters in, ii, 25  
 Constitution House, i, 142  
 Continental armies, ii, 5, 186  
 Continental Congress, i, 113, 183; iv, 120, 121, 123; v, 12-15, 18; vi, 352  
 Continental currency, i, 129  
 Continental soldiers, ii, 25  
 contraband trade, vi, 115  
*Contrast* (Royall Tyler), iv, 43  
 cookery, ix, 293-294  
 Coolidge Memorial Pilgrimage, x, 178  
 cooperation, vii, 109  
 Coos, i, 101; ii, 137, 138, 170; viii, 37  
 copper, viii, 365  
 copper mining, x, 120  
 Corinth, iv, 208  
 Corinth Academical Institute, iv, 208  
 Cornwall, ii, 98; iv, 220, 232, 233; viii, 325  
 Cortland, N. Y., x, 129  
 Costa's Brigade, i, 54  
 cotton, viii, 360  
 Cottrell, Hotel, Montpelier, ii, 65  
 Country Life Commission, *see* Vt. Commission on Country Life  
 COUNTY GRAMMAR SCHOOLS AND ACADEMIES OF VERMONT, iv, 115-211 *see also*, Vt., schools  
 Court of Election, iv, 123  
 Court of St. James, ii, 130  
 courts, *see* Vt. courts  
 Council, the, *see* (Vt., State of) Governor and Council  
 Coventry, i, 101, 102, 103; iv, 209; x, 96, 98  
   Academy, iv, 209  
 Coventry Gore, i, 101  
 covered bridges, x, 248  
 Cowas, ii, 137  
   *also* Coos, Cohass, Cowass  
 Cowoss Meadows, N. H., ii, 170  
 Crafts, S. C., i, 133





- Craftsbury, i, 109, 134; iv, 208;  
 vii, 191; x, 14  
 Cray's Mills, ii, 188  
 Crimean War, viii, 362  
 Crown Point, N. Y., i, 6, 7,  
 101, 129, 172, ii, 12, 163,  
 168, 171, 172, 173, 174,  
 176, 178, 184, 186, 187,  
 188, 190, 193, 202; v,  
 10, 13, 14; vi, 85, 93, 99,  
 100, 107; vii, 191; vi,  
 189, 214, 223, 235, 236,  
 251-304; vii, 58, 331, 375;  
*see also* FRENCH OCCUPA-  
 TION . . .  
 model of, vi, no. 3, front.  
 Crown Point Road, ii, 137, 163-  
 193; ix, 230  
 map of, ii, 163, 184  
 mileposts of, ii, 179, 180, 182  
 CROWN POINT ROAD, (M. F.  
 Charlton), ii, 163-193  
 Cuba, i, 137  
 Culp's Hill, i, 57  
 Cumberland, County, vi, 12;  
 x, 38  
 Cumberland head, vi, 18  
 Curatuck, (?), v, 301  
 currency of Mass., ii, 133, 140  
 currency, paper, ii, 140  
 "Curse Point", viii, 7  
 Custom of Paris, vi, 102  
 customs house, i, 106  
 Cuttingsville, ii, 183  
  
 daguerreotypes, ix, 170, 172  
 dairy industry, iv, 260-261  
 Damariscotta River, Maine,  
 ii, 130  
 Danby, i, 154, 174; iv, 185;  
 vi, 354  
 DANIEL WEBSTER IN VERMONT,  
 x, 104-108  
 Dansville, N. Y., x, 229  
 Danville, ii, 121, 122, 125, 126,  
 127, 128; iv, 204, 208  
 Kelsey's tavern, ii, 125  
 North Star, iv, 186  
  
 Dartmouth College, iv, 138,  
 165, 168, 196; v, 334; ix, 30  
 Daughters of Amer. Rev., i, 33,  
 138, 139, 142  
 markers, ii, 163  
 Daye, Stephen Press, *see*  
 Stephen Daye Press  
 Dawn Valcour Community of  
 Free Lovers, ix, 209  
 Dead Creek, vii, 201  
 deaf, aid to the indigent, x, 19  
 debt, imprisonment for, vii,  
 153, 155; ix, 196; x, 20  
 Deerfield, Mass., ii, 55, 57,  
 167, 171; vi, 210-211, 212,  
 221  
 Academy, ii, 57  
 Delaware R., i, 6  
 democracy, viii, 377-378, 385;  
 ix, 61, 217, 218; x, 156, 160  
 Democrats, i, 162; ii, 127; vi, 8,  
 9  
 Derby, i, 110; iv, 123, 208;  
 vi, 115; viii, 371  
 Academy, iv, 123, 182  
 Literary and Theological In-  
 stitute, iv, 179, 208  
 Derby Center, x, 172  
 Deschaillons, Canada, ii, 81  
*Deserted Village*, x, 223  
 deserters, ii, 174  
 Detroit, Mich., iv, 158  
 diaries, (see, autobiography)  
 DIARY OF HENRY STEVENS, ii,  
 115-128  
*Dignity of Local History*, (Fox),  
 iv, 27  
 Diocese of Vermont, ii, 143  
 diorama, viii, 183  
*Directory of Churches and Rel.*  
*Organ. (rev.)*, viii, 44  
 distilleries, i, 109  
 doctor, country, vi, 25  
 Doctor of Philosophy, degree  
 of, iv, 211  
 documents, public, i, 144  
*see also* archives  
 Dog River, v, 251-252





- Dominion of New England,  
     ii, 132  
 Dorchester-Canada, ii, 136,  
     140, 141  
 Dorchester Heights, x, 146  
 Dorchester Mass., i, 82  
 Dorchester, N. H., x, 83, 95  
 Dorset, i, 171, 174, 175, 177;  
     iv, 176, 207; vi, 353, 354  
     Committee of Safety, v, 16  
     Congreg. Church, iv, 164  
     Female Philigian Soc., iv, 165  
     Grammar School, iv, 163,  
     164, 178, 207  
 Dorset, East, i, 149  
 Downer's, ii, 166  
 Downer's Tavern, vii, 68  
 DREAM, AS IS NOT AL-  
     TOGETHER A DREAM, (James  
     Johns), iv, 100-101  
 Dresden, i, 184; x, 215, 216;  
     *see also* Hanover, N. H.  
 Duanesburgh, N. Y., vi, 353  
 "Dublin", viii, 366  
 Dublin, N. H., ii, 100  
 Dummer Academy, iv, 131  
 Dummer, Fort, ii, 164, 165,  
     166, 167; iv, 118; vi, 283  
 Dunbarton, N. H., ii, 135  
 Dundee, Scotland, vii, 157  
 Dunham's Female Academy,  
     iv, 157, 158  
 Dunstable, N. H., ii, 137, 171,  
     172  
 Durham, (N. H.), ii, 172  
 Durham, (Vt.), i, 88, 177, 179,  
     181; vi, 354; viii, 330  
 Durkee, Vt., v, 255  
 Dutch House, i, 8  
 Dutch, in Highgate, vii, 130  
     in New York, ii, 190  
 Dutchess County, N. Y., i, 149,  
     150, 162, 164  
 "Dutton Pasture", ii, 181  
 Dutton Tavern Stand, ii, 188  
 Duxbury, vii, 127  
 "Eagle", ix, 215  
 Early Vermont Invitations, i,  
     143  
 EARLY VERMONT PRINTERS  
     AND PRINTING, x, 214-229  
 EARLY WRITING MASTERS IN  
     VERMONT, ix, 27-37  
 East Bay, ii, 203  
 East Creek, i, 88  
 East Side, i, 7, 11  
 Eastern Union, i, 9, 183; x, 216  
 Easthampton, Mass., vi, 211  
 Easton, Pa., ix, 175  
 Eaton, N. Y., v, 295  
 Echo Lake Inn, viii, 367  
 EDITORIAL NOTES, i, 3, 94-96,  
     141-144, 187-192; ii, 142-160,  
     207-208; iii, (iii); iv, 107-108,  
     262-263; v, 357-360; vi, 64-  
     66, 368-369; vii, 111-118,  
     208-213, 286-291, viii, 96-  
     103, 252-259, 314-321, 377-  
     385; ix, 61-64, 123-127, 229-  
     232, 293-296; x, 78-80, 126-  
     130, 175-182, 243-249  
 Edmund's Prize Essay Contest,  
     *see* VHS—Edmund's Contest  
 education, *see* Vt., education;  
     Vt., schools; colleges  
 "Edward", vii, 102-105  
 Edward, Fort, N. Y., i, 165,  
     177, 178; ii, 172; v, 10; vi,  
     220, 290  
 Egypt, i, 20  
 1800 Census, *see* Census of 1800  
 Elba, North, N. Y., vi, 10  
 Elbridge, N. Y., v, 264  
 election (1936), viii, 299  
 electric motor, viii, 369  
 elevator, viii, 372  
 ELKANAH WATSON AND THE  
     NORTH COUNTRY, viii, 289-  
     296  
 Elks, (St. Johnsbury), i, 138  
 Elizabeth, N. J., v, 301  
 Elizabeth, (Vt.), i, 179  
 emancipation, vi, 14; *see also*  
     anti-slavery





embargo, i, 102; vii, 289  
 Emerald Lake, i, 177  
 emigration from Vermont, *see*  
*also* MIGRATION FROM VER-  
 MONT; Vt., emigration  
 Emmitsburgh, Pa., i, 52, 53,  
 55; 59, 65, 67  
*Encyclopaedia Britannica*, ii, 9  
 Endicott Rock, ii, 134  
 England, *see* Great Britain  
 English, the, *see* British  
 English Language, iv, 138, 142,  
 143, 146, 152, 156, 158, 197  
 Enosburgh, iv, 208  
 Enosburgh Academy, iv, 208  
 Episcopal Church, i, 153; ii,  
 143-144; vii, 171, 188; viii,  
 320; ix, 126, 281  
 Brattleborough, ii, 58  
 Episcopal Methodists, ii, 106;  
*see also* Methodist Episcopal  
 Equinox, Mt., i, 149  
 Erie, Lake, ii, 118  
 Erie, Pa., v, 292  
 Essex, i, 173; vii, 127  
 Essex Center, iv, 209  
 Essex County, iv, 186  
 Grammar School, iv, 207  
 Estey Organ Co., viii, 368  
*Ethan Allen*, (Holbrook) *rev.*,  
 viii, 351-356; ix, 115-120; 229  
 ETHAN ALLEN, AN ADDRESS, x,  
 137-147  
 Ethan Allen Bicentennial Com-  
 mission, v, 3, 22, 23, 34-35  
 Ethan Allen Chapter, D. A. R.,  
 i, 94  
 ETHAN ALLEN IN 1941, ix, 218-  
 220  
 ETHAN ALLEN'S DAUGHTER.  
 A REVIEW, ix, 225-228  
 "Ethan Allen's Spring", ii, 192  
 etiquette, vii, 230-245  
 Etna Furnace, viii, 293  
 Eugenics Survey, vii, 174; ix,  
 126  
 Europe, i, 15, 16  
 Evangelical Society, iv, 164

examination, "publick", iv, 149  
 exports, i, 16  
 Factory Point, i, 152, 154, 156,  
 157, 164  
 "Fair Charlotte", vii, 68  
 Fair Haven, i, 171, 175; viii,  
 359; x, 227  
 "Fair Kathleen", vii, 59  
 Fairbanks, E. and T. Co., i,  
 135, 136, 137, 138, 140  
 Fairbanks, Morse & Co., i, 139  
 Fairbanks Museum, i, 135  
 FAIRBANKS SCALE CENTENARY,  
 i, 135-140  
 Fairfax, iv, 179, 209; vi, 333  
 Academy, iv, 209  
 Fairfield, Conn., iv, 123  
 Fairfield, Vt., i, 88, 90, 179,  
 189; iv, 151, 207, 238, 243,  
 247-248; v, 355; viii, 380,  
 381; ix, 5-12 *passim*, 64, 123  
 Fairfield, East, vi, 228  
 Fairlee, West, x, 9  
 Falmouth, Eng., v, 24, 28  
 Farley and Goss, x, 229  
*Farmer's Library*, (Fairhaven),  
 x, 228  
*Farmer's Library*, (Rutland),  
 x, 227  
 Farrer-Mansur house, x, 109  
 Fautville, (Fayetteville?), No.  
 Carolina, v, 305  
 Fayetteville, i, 120; iv, 209  
 Fayetteville, (Fautville [*sic*])  
 N. C., v, 305  
 Fay's Tavern, v, 9  
 Fayston, lands ii, 63, 65, 67, 70  
 Federal Archives, ix, 126  
 Federal Archives Project, vii,  
 167  
*Federal Galaxy*, x, 228  
 Federal Resettlement Admin.  
 vii, 108  
 Federal Writers' Project, v,  
 345-348, 359  
 federalism, vi, 356  
 in Vermont, x, 14





- Federalists, i, 162; ii, 21, 127; iii, 21; iv, 185  
 Felchville, ii, 166, 180  
 Female Collegiate Institute, (Newbury), iv, 184, 208  
 Female School Association, iv, 155, 156, 191, 208  
 ferries, ix, 202  
 Ferrisburg, i, 172; vi, 233, 248  
 Ferrisburg, North, ix, 164  
 Ferris's Bay, i, 132  
 fiction, *see* hist. fiction  
 Fifteen Mile Falls, ii, 137  
 Fillmore flag, i, 190  
 FINANCING ETHAN ALLEN, vi, 12-13  
 firearms, i, 81; iv, 252, 254; viii, 361-362  
 flag, Amer. in Vt., i, 189-190  
 Fleming Museum, vii, 201; viii, 298  
 Flamstead, vii, 124  
 "fliars", vii, 147; viii, 258-259  
 Flood (1927), material on, i, 31  
 Florida, ii, 54, 59, 61  
 Flushing, i, 179  
 folklore, vii, 3, 194-201, *see also* folksongs  
 folksongs, ii, 147-148; vii, 53-107, 116-118, 210, 255-262, 279-285, 289; viii, 198-201, 214-251, 299-301, 302-311; x, 128  
 FOLK-SONGS AND BALLADS OF VERMONT, viii, 299-301  
 food, vii, 140; *see also* cookery  
 forestry, ii, 151  
 forgery, x, 221  
 Fort Ticonderoga *see* Ticonderoga, Fort  
 Forts (*see* proper name)  
 Four Freedoms, x, 160  
 Fox Stand, (Royalton), ix, 35  
 France, i, 15, 115; ii, 13, 26, 57  
     collapse of, 1940, x, 155  
 Franklin, iv, 208  
     Academical Institute, iv, 208  
 "Franklin", (steamboat), ii, 73  
 Franklin County, i, 74, 160, 189; ii, 155; vii, 129  
 Grammar School, iv, 132-134, 207  
 lands, iv, 151  
 Frederic, Fort, i, 190; *see also* Crown Point  
 Frederick, Md., i, 52, 53  
 Fredericksburgh, Va., i, 52  
 Fredonia, N. Y., viii, 196  
 Free Baptist faith, iv, 179  
 Free Convention, (Rutland, 1858), iv, 189  
 free masonry, vii, 127 *see also* antimasonry  
 Free Public Library Commission, ix, 292  
 free soil question, vi, 8, 10  
 "Freedom and Unity", x, 47  
 freedom of the press, i, 191  
 Freeman, Representatives of, iv, 127  
 Freeman's Depository, x, 223  
 French, the, i, 5, 101, 132, 143, 167, 177, 178, 183, 191; ii, 57, 74, 76, 133, 172, 187, 190  
 French and Indian War, i, 167, 180; ii, 129, 164, 190; iv, 119; v, 69; vi, 245 289-300  
 French-Canadians, vii, 129  
     at Missisquoi, vi, 138  
 French Canadian peasants, ii, 75, 76, 79  
 French grants, Champlain Valley, vi, 100  
 French Language, iv, 149, 156-158, 197, 198  
 French Mills, battle of, ii, 94  
 FRENCH OCCUPATION OF THE CHAMPLAIN VALLEY FROM 1609 TO 1759, vi, 144-313; beginnings of, 144-151; from 1609-1664, 151-157; Iriquois War, 157-164; Forte Sainte Anna, 164-183; "Peace", 183-191; King William's War, 191-210; Queen Anne's





- War, 210-219; from 1713-1725, 219-221; the seignories, 221-227; Vt. under the feudal system, 227-251; Fort St. Frederic (Crown Point), 251-264; St. Frederic, chronicle of, 264-304; Colchester point and Malletts Bay, 304-306; conclusion, 306-309  
 Appendices: French routes through Vermont, 309; governors and intendants of New France (list), 310; commandants and chaplains of Fort St. Frederic (list), 311; editor's postscript, 312; *see also*: Biographical Index, appendix A
- French River, ii, 137; *see also* Onion R., Winooski R.
- "French road", vi, 210, 305, *see also* Crown Pt. Rd.
- Fresburg, ix, 208
- FROM TUNBRIDGE, VT., TO LONDON, ENG., (James Guild), v, 249-313
- frontier garrisons *see* garrisons
- frontier, influence of, ix, 121; *see also* Vt. emigration
- frontier warfare, vi, 99
- fugitive slave act, vi, 9
- functionalism, architectural, x, 230-236
- fur buying, vi, 219
- Galaway, N. Y., v, 296
- Gallop-Canada, ii, 135, 136, 140, 141
- "galvanic bands", ix, 139
- "Gammon", vii, 140
- Gambrel-roof School-house, (Rutland), iv, 143,
- Garden Island, ix, 209
- "Garrish's Rollway", vii, 71
- garrisons, frontier, ii, 164, 189, 194, 195, 197, 198, 199, 200, 205
- General Assembly (Vt.), *see* Vt., State of, legislature; uni-cameral legislature
- General Assembly Reports of Committees*, x, 44
- General Association of Conn., vi, 5
- "General Green" (steamboat), viii, 294
- Geneva, N. Y., v, 265, 267, 289
- Gentleman of Exeter, vii, 260
- George, Fort, ii, 202; vi, 89, 262
- George, Lake, ii, 190, 201; v, 10, 15
- George Washington and His Place in American History*, ii, 52
- George Washington Essay Contest, ii, 52
- Georgia, (state), 158
- Georgia, Vt., i, 160; iv, 200, 208, 236; vi, 280, 327; x, 5
- Academy, iv, 208
- legislature of 1857, vi, 4
- senate, vi, 8
- "German problem", x, 159
- Germany, i, 15
- "Gerry's Rock", vii, 70
- Gethsemane, Ky., ix, 282
- Gettysburgh Battle, i, 51-73, 141
- "Ghost of Willie O", vii, 106-107
- Gilead Mt., ii, 182
- Gilsum, N. H., viii, 112, 113
- Glebe, i, 151
- glebe rights, iv, 122
- Glens Falls, N. Y., vi, 151; ix, 177
- Glenwood Ladies Seminary, iv, 209
- Gloucester county, x, 38
- Committee of Safety, v, 335
- Glover, i, 102, 103, 104
- "God Save the King", ii, 78
- Goffs Town, i, 182
- Gookin's Falls, i, 90
- Gorhamtown, ii, 135





- Gorum, (Gorham)?, N. Y., v, 267
- GOSHEN, HISTORY OF, ii, 83-108
- Goshen, Capen farm, ii, 85
- Dartt sawmill site, ii, 104
- Dodge grist-mill, ii, 101
- Hall's mill, ii, 91
- Phelps mill pond, ii, 102
- Stone sawmill, ii, 101
- Goss, C. H., Co., i, 138
- Goss tavern, (Brandon), ii, 96
- Governor and Council*, (Walton), i, 92, 183; x, 37, 40
- Governor and Council, *see* Vt., State of, Gov. and Council
- Grafton, x, 30, 93
- Grammar Schools, *see* Vt., Schools
- G. A. R. Stannard Post, Burlington, ii, 32
- Grand Falls, (Proctor), i, 90  
*see also* Great Falls
- Grand Isle, vi, 225, 240-243; vii, 166, 189  
record inventory of, vii, 165
- Grand River, Ohio, v, 294
- Grandmother Tyler's Book*, iv, 2, 29
- Grants, the, *see* N. H. Grants
- grants, land, *see* land grants
- Granville, iv, 231
- Granville, Mass., i, 170
- Granville, N. Y., i, 175
- Graphic Arts Exposition, viii, 252
- Graphic Survey*, Vermont State Planning Bd., iv, 104
- Great Britain, i, 8, 9, 19, 20, 100, 113, 115, 126, 137, 154, 178; ii, 4-29 *passim*; v, 15,
- Great Falls  
(Bellows Falls), ii, 165, 170  
(Otter Creek), i, 90, 161; ii, 169
- "Great Gavel", ii, 147
- Great Intervals, ii, 137
- Great Lakes, settlement, vi, 96
- Great Mason Curve, ii, 19, 129 137-141
- Great Northern Turnpike Company, vii, 191
- Great R. (Conn. R.), ii, 165, 167
- "greater Vermont", i, 9, 183-185; x, 216
- Greek language, iv, 138, 142, 146, 149, 152, 160, 161, 165, 169, 172, 197
- Green Mt. Cemetery, (Burl.), x, 138-139
- Green Mt. Academy, iv, 209
- Green Mountain Boys, i, 7, 112, 113, 143; ii, 14, 64, 190, 205, 207; iv, 120; v, 7, 10-15, 27, 28, 29; vi, 13; viii, 338, 351, 355; ix, 116, 122, 224, 229; x, 145, 149
- Green Mt. Central Institute, (Goddard Seminary), iv, 209
- Green Mt. Liberal Institute, iv, 208
- GREEN MOUNTAIN MUSE, (James Johns) iv, 262
- Green Mountain Patriot*, x, 229
- Green Mountain Series*, ii, 145-148
- Green Mountain Songster*, vii, 255 *see also* *New Green Mountain Songster*
- Green Mountains, i, 7, 11, 90, 150, 175, 183; ii, 7, 11, 53, 58, 178, 195; iv, 120, 124; v, 257, 258, 297  
Republic of, iv, 124, 137
- Greenbush, N. Y., ii, 166, 180; vi, 19
- Greenfield, Mass., ii, 55, 57, 58; x, 228  
Seminary, ii, 57
- Greenwich, Conn., i, 164
- Grenadiers Encampment, ii, 178
- Groton, Conn., ii, 53
- Groton, Mass., ii, 178, 188
- Groton, Vt., i, 179





- "Growler", ix, 215  
*Guides to Manuscript Collections*, vii, 173  
 Guildhall, iv, 207  
 Guilford, ii, 135, 137, 140; vii, 288; x, 149  
 "Guilford Pool", vii, 113  
 Guilford Spring Water, vii, 113  
 "guilt complex", x, 158
- Haddam, Mass., ii, 55  
 Hadley, Mass., ii, 66  
 Hagerstown, Md., i, 53  
 Haiti, ii, 131  
 Haldimand Negotiations, i, 114, 186; ii, 3-29, 146, 206; v, 355; ix, 84-114, 222  
 Half Moon, vii, 130  
 Half Way Encampment, ii, 175, 183, 187  
 Halifax, i, 179; v, 257; viii, 372  
 Hammond Female Institute, iv, 209  
*Hampshire Gazette*, vii, 170  
 Hampshire Grants, *see* N. H. Grants  
 "Hampshire Townships", i, 84, *see also* N. H. grants  
 Hampton, N. Y., i, 171, 175  
 Hancock, Vt., ii, 83; v, 257, 273, 277
- Hands Cove, v, 10; viii, 353  
 Hanover, N. H., i, 179; viii, 270; x, 99, 215, 240; *see also* Dresden  
 Harbor Press, i, 143  
 Hardwick, Mass., iv, 119  
 Hardwick, Vt., i, 149  
     Academy, iv, 209  
 Hardwick, East, iv, 206  
 Hardwick, South, iv, 209  
 Harrisburgh, Pa., i, 52, 53  
 Hartford, Conn., i, 82; ii, 53, 58, 187; iv, 122, 123  
 Hartford, East, Conn., ii, 60  
 Hartford, Vt., i, 179; iv, 121; v, 273, 275, 281, 298, 307-308; vii, 60; viii, 270; x, 187, 193, 194, 215
- Hartland, Conn., i, 170  
 Hartland, Vt., iv, 207; vi, 5; ix, 247, 250, 266; x, 100  
     Academy, iv, 207  
 Harvard College, ii, 9  
 Harvard committee, on seals, vi, 23  
 Harvard University, seal of, vi, 22  
 "Hasmandin's judgments", i, 19  
 Haswell and Russell, x, 224  
 Hatfield, Mass., ii, 55; v, 257, 314; vi, 185  
 Havana, Cuba, i, 137  
 Haven and Langdon, i, 161  
 Haverhill, Mass., vi, 211  
 Haverhill, N. H., ii, 59, 138  
 Haverhill, Vt., i, 179  
 "Hawk's Camp", ii, 177  
 Hawk's mountain, ii, 166  
*Heads of Families; Second Census of the U. S.: 1800, (rev.)*, vii, 250; *see also* VHS public.  
 Hebrew Language, iv, 197, 198  
 Hebron, Conn., x, 122  
 "Henry Green and Mary Wyatt", viii, 301  
*Herald of Vermont; or Rutland Courier*, x, 225  
 HEROIC BUFFOON, vii, 3-12  
 Hessians, vii, 130  
 "Hewson, the Cobbler", viii, 300  
 Hibernian Air, i, 19  
 Highgate, vi, 105; vii, 121, 123  
     *Annals of*, vii, 134  
     population, vii, 130  
     springs, vii, 135  
 HIGHGATE AS SEEN FROM AN OLD ACCOUNT BOOK, vii, 121  
 Highgate East, viii, 370  
 Highgate Falls, vii, 114  
 highways, *see* Vt., roads  
 Hildreth & Co., ii, 157  
*Hill Country of Northern New England, (rev.)*, iv, 257-261





- Hinesburgh, i, 173; iv, 208;  
     vii, 171  
     Academy, iv, 208  
     churches, vii, 172  
 Hinsdale, N. H., ii, 169, 171  
 Hinsdale, Fort, (Vt.), vi, 283  
*Historic Backgrounds of Modern America*, (series), x, 129  
 historic houses, *see* Vt., architecture  
 Historical Commission, (1935),  
     vii, 162  
 historical fiction, viii, 351-356;  
     ix, 123, 124; x, 148-153  
*Historical Notes—Jamaica*, ix,  
     125  
 Historical Records Survey, v,  
     350, 352; vii, 23, 161, 167-  
     177, 188, 195, 198; ix, 43, 46,  
     126; x, 52  
     publications, viii, 44-48, 312-  
     313  
 historical research, v, 355-356;  
     viii, 283-288  
 historical societies, aims and  
     methods, i, 142, 190; v,  
     23-24; viii, 254; ix, 40; x, 128,  
     154, 177, 178, 249; *see also*  
     Orleans Co. Hist. Soc.,  
     Windham Co. Hist. Soc.,  
     Vt. Hist. Soc.  
 Historical Society of Pennsylvania, x, 178  
 historical source materials, vii,  
     162  
 history, local, vii, 199, 208;  
     viii, 287.  
 history, materials of, x, 232;  
     *see also* historical research  
*history of Vt. towns, see under*  
*town names*  
*History of New York* (Jones),  
     ix, 84, 93  
 hoaxes, x, 248-249  
 Holderness, N. H., x, 90  
 Holland Academy, iv, 209  
 Hollis, N. H., ii, 189  
 Honolulu, i, 137  
 Holyoke, Mt., Mass., ii, 54  
 Hoosuck, East, Mass., i, 127  
 Hoosuck, N. H., v, 282  
 Hopkinton, viii, 294  
 Hopkinton, (N. Y. ?), viii, 295  
 hops, ix, 74  
 Horse Neck, Conn., i, 164  
 Hospital Island, ix, 210  
 hospitals, i, 73  
 House of Commons, ii, 155  
 House of Lords, ii, 155  
 "How hard it is to find a  
     friend," v, 253-254, 263  
 Howard & Morris, i, 112  
 Howard's Artillery, i, 68, 69  
 Howe Scale Co., i, 92; viii, 369  
 Howley's Corner, i, 144  
 Hubbardton, i, 165, 174, 175;  
     iv, 207  
 Hubbardton battle, i, 129, 175;  
     v, 15, 18; vi, 90; viii, 337-  
     346, 350  
 Hudson, N. H., ii, 189  
 Hudson R., i, 6, 9, 122; ii, 18  
 Hyde Park, N. Y., x, 129  
 Hyde Park, Vt., v, 350, 352  
     newspaper index, iv, 108  
 Ilion, N. Y., i, 167  
 Illinois, ii, 86  
 immigration into Vt., *see* Vt.,  
     immigration.  
 immorality, i, 156  
 imports, i, 16  
 imprints, ix, 126 *see also* Vt.,  
     imprints; Vt., printers  
 "In my youth I was blest by  
     the smiles of a moth," v,  
     252-253  
 indenture, vii, 158  
 Independence, Fort, i, 182;  
     ii, 193  
 Independence, Mt., ii, 189, 201,  
     202, 203  
 LETTER FROM, (Amer. Rev.),  
     i, 182  
 "Independent Company", vi,  
     91





- independent republic, i, 14;  
*see also* Vt. History  
*Independent Standard*, i, 107,  
 122  
*Independent Vermont*, (Thomp-  
 son), *rev.*, x, 148-153  
 index of Amer. portraits, vii,  
 175  
 INDEX OF BALLADS AND FOLK-  
 SONGS, vii, 73-98  
 FIRST SUPPL., vii, 279-285  
 First Cumul., viii, 214-251  
 indian captives, ii, 170; vii, 288  
 indian land claims, ix, 202  
 indian leases, vi, 106  
 indian raids, ii, 164, 171, 202  
 indian relics, i, 168; ii, 183, 186;  
*see also* archaeology  
 "Indian Road," ii, 164-193  
*passim*  
 indian routes, viii, 288  
 Indian wars, ii, 135  
 Indiana, ii, 99  
 Indians, i, 101, 127, 129, 131,  
 132, 178; ii, 55, 56, 57, 64,  
 80, 132, 136, 164, 168, 170,  
 171, 172, 178, 187, 189, 190,  
 201, 202; *see also* Fr. Occup.  
 of Ch. Valley  
 Indians, St. Francis, *see* St.  
 Francis Indians  
 industry, *see* Vt., industry; Vt.,  
 inventions  
 INFLUENCE OF WASHINGTON  
 UPON AMERICAN CHARAC-  
 TER, (extract), vii, 111  
 ink, vii, 124  
 innkeepers, x, 151  
 inns, historic, x, 248  
*The Intellectual Housekeeper*,  
 vii, 218, 230; viii, 123; (ex-  
 tracts from), vii, 231-245  
 internal revenue dies, Vt., vi,  
 43  
 internationalism, i, 123-125;  
 x, 155, 160  
 INTRODUCING PRESIDENT GAY,  
 viii, 49-50  
*Inventory of Town, Village and  
 City Archives*, (*rev.*), No. 4,  
 No. 8, viii, 44  
 invitations, early Vt., i, 143  
 Ipswich-Canada, ii, 136, 141  
 Ira, i, 174  
 Ira Allen Papers, vii, 174, 188;  
 viii, 45  
*Calendar of*, vii, 174  
 Irasburgh, i, 99-117  
 Irasburgh Gang, i, 106, 107  
 IRASBURGH, HISTORY OF, i, 99-  
 118  
 Ireland, i, 77, 115  
 Irish Company, i, 64  
*Iron Mining and Smelting in  
 Bennington, 1786-1842*, vi,  
 368  
 Iroquois, viii, 30  
 iron industry, *see* Vt., iron in-  
 dustry  
 Island Pond, iv, 209  
 Academy, iv, 209  
 Isle aux Noix, Can. ii, 14,  
 74; v, 14  
 Isle La Motte, vi, 167, 182,  
 203, 225, 236, 245, 299, 301;  
*see also* (Fort) Sainte Anne.  
 record inventory of, vii, 165  
 Israelites, i, 20  
 Italy, i, 15  
 Jacksonian democracy, iii, 41,  
 44, 69  
 Jackson's Wet Banks, ii, 118  
 Jamaica, ix, 125  
 James I, ii, 138, 141  
 "James" (vessel), ii, 131  
*James Duane of New York*,  
 (Alexander), *rev.*, vi, 352  
 James Island, S. C., v, 314  
 Janesville, Wis., i, 105; ix, 280,  
 285  
 Jay Peak Chamber of Com-  
 merce, i, 134  
 Jefferson county (Washington  
 Co.), iv, 151





- Jefferson Grammar School, iv, 151, 154, 160  
 Jericho, i, 173; iv, 208; vi, 25  
 Academy, iv, 175, 208  
 Jerusalem, i, 179  
 Jesuits, vi, 98  
*see also* French Occupation of Champlain Valley  
 JOHN CLARK'S JOURNAL, x, 187-213  
*John Hanson and the Amer. Constit.*, x, 129  
 Johnson, iv, 170; x, 14  
 Johnstown, N. Y., ii, 201  
 Jones & Lamson Machine Co., viii, 362  
 JOSEPH BARNES OF MOLOKAI, ix, 280-290  
*Journal of American Folk-lore*, vii, 64  
 JOURNAL OF A TOUR THROUGH VT., IN 1833, ii, 53-82  
*Journalism in Vermont*, vii, 289  
 journals, *see*, autobiography  
 JOURNALS OF EARLY TRAVELS IN VERMONT, viii, 288-289  
 BIBLIOGRAPHY OF, vii, 263-278  
 "Joys of Mary", vii, 262  
 "jumping an axe", vii, 147; viii, 256-258  
  
 Kanatha, ii, 129  
 Kansas, i, 99, 106, 113  
 Kansas City, Mo., i, 190  
 "Kas-kact-cha-wak" *see* Black River  
 Kayadrosseras, vi, 155, 201, 219  
 Kedron R., x, 45-46  
 Keene, N. H., ii, 171, 178; viii, 192  
 Kennebec R., Me., ii, 130  
 Kentucky, i, 15; ii, 121  
 Killington, i, 83, 85, 86, 90  
 DESCRIPTION OF, i, 86-90  
 map of, i, 85, 89  
 Killington Peak, i, 83, 84, 86, 90  
 Kimball Union Academy, iv, 164, 171, 190  
 King George's war, iv, 119  
 King in Council, ii, 135, 138  
 King of Siam, i, 137  
 King William's War, vi, 191-210  
 Kingsbury, N. Y., i, 160  
 King's College, ii, 8; vi, 353  
 "King's Rangers", vi, 110, 115  
 King's Royal Regiment of New York, vi, 85  
 Kingston, N. Y., v, 306-307  
 Kingston, Ontario, vi, 97  
*Know Your Town—1942 Survey of Norwich, Vt.*, (rev.), x, 239-240  
  
 Lachine, vi, 190  
 labor organization, viii, 369  
 labor reforms, x, 123-124  
 "Lady and the Farmer", vii, 63  
 "Lady Washington's Lamentation", vii, 261  
 La Jonquiere, vi, 99  
 Lake Champlain Steamboat Company, x, 7  
 Lake George Landing, viii, 347  
 Lakes, *see proper name*  
 Lamoille County  
 Grammar School, iv, 170, 194, 208  
 newspaper index, iv, 108  
 Lamoille River, vi, 149, 226, 227-229  
 land agencies, vii, 183  
 land claims, indian, ix, 202  
 land grants, i, 9-10, 17, 101, 177-181; ii, 151; iv, 119-120; vi, 352-361, 368; vii, 178-184, 287; ix, 121-122, 221; x, 42, 142, 149-151; *see also* N. H. grants, N. Y. grants  
 Champlain valley, vi, 82, 100  
 for schools, iv, 122-123





- LAND MAP OF JOHN HENRY  
 LYDIUS, i, 177-181  
 land, petitions for, x, 44  
 land speculation, i, 116, 178-  
 181; vi, 82, 361, 368; vii, 179,  
 180; viii, 292; ix, 121-122,  
 222  
 land titles, i, 13, 19; 6, 11, 14,  
 16, 27  
 Landaff, (N. H.), x, 98  
 Lansingburgh, x, 215  
 Lanesborough, Mass., i, 170  
 Lansingburgh, N. Y., v, 282  
 LaPrairie, Can., ii, 74, 75, 76;  
 v, 16-17; vi, 197-198  
 Lasael Tavern, v, 257  
 Latin Grammar School, iv, 176  
 Latin Language, iv, 138, 142,  
 146, 149, 152, 156-158, 160,  
 161, 165, 166, 169, 172, 197  
 Lawrence, Kan., i, 74  
 League of Vt. Writers, x, 126  
 lease lands, i, 116  
 Lebanon, N. H., i, 183; v, 260,  
 314  
 Lebanon Crank Academy, iv,  
 224  
 Lebanon Mt., i, 89  
 Ledyard Bridge, x, 240  
 Lee-hallow, i, 174  
 legislation, educational *see* Vt.,  
 State of, law  
 legislative organization, iii, 1-8  
*see also*, unicameral legisla-  
 ture  
 legislature, Vt., *see* Vt. State  
 legislature; unicameral legisl.  
 Leicester, i, 174; ii, 83, 89, 90,  
 93, 95, 98, 106  
 Leland Seminary, iv, 178, 181,  
 195, 208  
 Lemmonfare R., i, 132  
 Lenox Library, N. Y. C., ii, 115  
 Lenox, Mass., i, 176  
 leprosy, *see* Dutton, J. B.  
*Let Me Show You Vermont*,  
 (rev.), vi, 28-30  
 Lexington, Ky., iv, 159  
 Lexington, Mass., v, 10; vii,  
 125  
 Lexington, Battle, i, 113  
 Libby, Prison, i, 65  
 Liberia, vi, 6, 7  
 liberty men, vi, 8  
 Liberty Party, ii, 107  
 Library of Congress, x, 52  
 LIFE IN A VERMONT HILL VIL-  
 LAGE, x, 109-113  
*Life of Nathaniel Chipman*, ii,  
 24  
 light telegraph, i, 81  
 Lilliesville, ix, 69-83  
 Limerick, Ireland, vi, 82  
 Lincolnshire, Eng., ii, 147  
 Lindenwald, x, 4  
 linen industry, vi, 83  
 liquor, vii, 143; viii, 110, 111;  
 ix, 116, 118  
 Lisle Hill, Barnet, ii, 116, 127  
 LIST OF FOLK-SONGS RECORD-  
 ED IN VT. IN NOV. 1939, viii,  
 302-311  
 Litchfield, Conn., i, 157, 169;  
 iv, 155  
 Litchfield, N. H., ii, 177, 189  
 Literary Society (Bennington),  
 iv, 137  
 Little Cohass Intervals, ii, 137  
 "Little Harry Euston", viii,  
 301  
 "Little Jerry the Miller", vii,  
 151  
 Little Round Top, i, 59  
 Littleton, N. H., ii, 120, 123,  
 126  
 Liverpool, Eng., v, 312  
 local government, vii, 108, 165  
 local history, vii, 199, 208  
 log cabin, vii, 128; viii, 269,  
 381; ix, 70; x, 102, 105, 190  
 logging, *see* lumbering  
 London, i, 5, 141; ii, 10, 129,  
 131, 134, 137; v, 312, 313  
 Londonderry, iv, 207, 209;  
 x, 29  
 Academy, iv, 209





- Grammar School, iv, 173, 207  
*History of*, by A. E. Cudworth, iv, 43, 104 *rev.*, v, 42  
 South Village, iv, 193  
 Long Island Sound, ii, 79  
 Longueil, Can., v, 17  
 loom, power, i, 80  
 "Lord Thomas and Fair Eleanor", vii, 57  
 Los Angeles, Cal., i, 144  
 Lotbiniere, Can., ii, 81  
 Lovell Farm, iv, 193  
 Lowell, i, 101, 117  
 Lowell, Mass., ii, 133; ix, 171  
 "Loyal Rangers", vi, 110-112  
 "Loyal Volunteers", vi, 88, 91  
 Loyal Yorkers, vi, 85, 91  
 Loyalists, i, 7-11, 106, 121, 154-155, 159, 160, 162, 165, 166; ii, 8, 9, 10, 13, 21, 201; v, 334-344; vi, 81; vii, 124, 130; ix, 86, 197-203; x, 36-42; *see also* Haldimand Negotiations.  
 Champlain valley, vi, 81-139, 140; ix, 197-205; and N. Y. land patents, vi, 82-83; and impending revolution, 83-84; confiscation & sequestration, 84, 91-94; recruiting of, 85-87; and Burgoyne campaign 86-91; emigration to Canada, 85, 92-94; Haldimand's policy, 94-97, 111-119, 129-130, 134; resettlement 96-97; Missisquoi Bay settlement, 97, 111-127; smuggling, 115-117, 118; replacement by French Canadians, 138  
 LOYALISTS AND THEIR PROPERTY, x, 36-44  
 LOYALISTS IN STRAFFORD, v, 334-344  
 Ludlow, ii, 164, 166, 180, 183, 189, 192; iv, 180, 204, 208; ix, 158  
 Lunenburg, vi, 64  
 lyceum Movement, iv, 193-195  
 Lydius Fort (*see* Lydius, J. H., *also* Fort Edward)  
 Lydius Map, i, 179  
 Lyman Mountain, ii, 125  
 Lyman, (N. H.), ii, 117, 122  
 Lympus, ix, 72-83  
 LYPUS AND LILLIESVILLE IN 1855, ix, 69-83  
 Lyndeborough, N. H., ii, 135  
 Lyndon, iv, 179, 195, 199, 208, 209; vii, 192  
 Institute, iv, 179, 209  
 Lynn, i, 179  
 Lynn, Mass., vi, 318  
 Machiche, (Can.), vi, 129  
 machinery, *see also* saws, mills, industry, inventions  
 sash and door, i, 78-79  
 weaving, i, 80  
 MacKay's Corps, vi, 90  
 Mad River, ii, 67  
 magnetism, ix, 140-143, 145; 160, 180  
 mail, shirt of, i, 100, 107  
 Maine, ii, 121, 130, 136, 141; vi, 98, 202  
 Maine, Gulf of, ii, 138  
 Maine Regiments, i, 59  
*Making of Tomorrow*, (*rev.*), x, 154-161  
 Malden, Fort, ii, 118  
 Malletts Bay, vi, 228, 301, 305-306  
 Malone, N. Y., i, 160  
 Manchester, N. H., ii, 134, 177  
 Manchester, Pa., i, 53  
 Manchester, Vt., i, 56, 95, 147-156, 171, 174, 179; iv, 201, 208; vi, 5, 353, 354; viii, 32, 345; x, 39  
 Brick Tavern, i, 163, 164  
 EARLY HISTORY OF, i, 147-166  
 Female Seminary, iv, 208





- Historical Society, vii, 115  
 public green, i, 163  
*Manchester in Vermont History*,  
 vii, 115  
 Manlius, N. Y., v, 284  
 Mansfield, Mt., i, 91  
 manual labor, union with edu-  
 cation, iv, 191  
 manuscripts, vi, 42; vii, 173,  
 187-199; *see also* VHS manu-  
 scripts, archives, records  
 maple sugar, ii, 90  
 maps, i, 84, 86, 90, 177-181;  
 ii, 129, 136-137; ix, 126  
 (Areas for Loyalist settle-  
 ment 1783), vi, *facing* 96  
 Charlotte County & Pratts-  
 burg), vi, *facing* 105  
 (Conn. R. townships), ii, 139  
 Crown Point Road, ii, 184,  
 185  
 (Chimney Point, Vt.), vi,  
 253  
 English Grants in Champlain  
 Valley, vi, 218  
 French Grants in Champlain  
 Valley, vi, 222  
 Frontier between New  
 France & New England,  
 vi, 150  
 Killington (1774), i, 89  
 Killington, Central Square  
 (1764), i, 85  
 Lake Champlain showing old  
 French grants, vi, *facing*  
 100  
 Loyalist cantonments . . .  
 in Lower Quebec, vi, *facing*  
 111  
 Lydius land map, i, 179  
 (Orwell and Chipman's  
 Point), viii, 5  
 Rutland, (1774), i, 88  
 (Sauthier 1776 map of N. Y.  
 [section copied from]), vi,  
*facing* 81  
 Vote, on Bank of Burling-  
 ton, 1818, x, 13  
 marble, vii, 128  
 sawing, i, 76; viii, 368  
 Marblehead, Mass., ii, 135  
 "Margery Grey", vii, 60  
 Marlborough, i, 96, 119  
*History of*, i, 3, 82, 95, 119;  
 82 *corrections*  
 marriage settlement, i, 115  
 Marshfield, ii, 121, 127  
 "Mary" (vessel), ii, 131  
 Maryland, i, 52  
 Mason Line, ii, 19, 129, 137-141  
 Masonic Society, i, 164; vi,  
 26; x, 125 *see also* anti-  
 masonry  
 Massachusetts i, 5, 6, 7, 84,  
 122, 126, 128, 179, 180;  
 ii, 6, 8, 9, 13, 16, 27, 58, 90,  
 129, 133, 134, 135, 136,  
 137, 140, 141, 143, 164, 169,  
 190; iv, 118, 119, 122-124,  
 137, 186, 205, 211; vi, 185  
 Assembly, ii, 171  
 boundary, ii, 130, 133, 135  
 claims, ii, 133, 134, 135  
 Commonwealth Bank, ii, 118  
 General Court, ii, 169  
 Governor of, ii, 171  
 land grants, ii, 134, 135, 136,  
 137, 140  
 townships, ii, 130, 134, 135,  
 137  
 Massachusetts, Fort, i, 190;  
 ii, 177  
*Massachusetts Gazette*, x, 223  
 "Matilda" (ship), v, 303-304  
 Mattocks Tavern (Middle-  
 bury), vii, 198  
 "Mayflower", (vessel), ii, 138  
 McIndoe's Falls, ii, 119  
 Academy, iv, 209  
 Meade's Brigade, i, 59  
 Mead's Falls, i, 90; ii, 167, 191  
 MECHANICAL INVENTIONS  
 MADE IN MIDDLEBURY, i, 75-  
 81  
 medicine, vi, 25  
 Medina, O., WHIG, ii, 147





- "melting pot", vii, 253; viii, 366  
 "Melting-Pot elements", Highgate, vii, 129-133  
 Memphremagog, Lake, ii, 164; vi, 211  
 Membership List, *see* VHS, Membership list  
 memoirs, (*see* autobiography)  
*Men Against Granite*, viii, 319  
 mental healing, ix, 131  
 Mercer, Fort, ii, 94  
 merchants, x, 122 *see also*, Vt., merchants  
 Meriden, N. H., iv, 171  
 merino sheep, vi, 10  
 Merrimac, N. H., ii, 178  
 Merrimac, R., N. H., ii, 133, 141  
 Methodist Church, i, 111  
     Camden colony, vi, 84  
     Conference, N. H., iv, 179  
     Conference, Vt., ix, 76  
 Methodist Episcopal church, iv, 179, 181; vii, 188  
     Goshen, ii, 87, 94, 105  
     in Vermont, ii, 32  
 Methodists, iv, 177, 179  
 Michigan, i, 137; ii, 86, 92, 94, 98, 119  
 Michigan, Lake, ii, 80  
 Middlebury, i, 75, 76, 77, 79, 95, 132, 173, 174; ii, 83-85, 91, 127, 167, 187; iv, 132, 133, 145, 154-156, 159, 164, 185, 207, 208; v, 277-278, 297; vi, 233; vii, 3-12; viii, 371; ix, 36, 163; x, 116  
     Female Academy, iv, 156  
     Female Seminary, iv, 154, 155, 189, 208  
     Inn, vii, 198  
     Sheldon Museum, i, 95; vii, 170, 186, 194-199; ix, 126  
     Vital Records, i, 32, 94  
 Middlebury College, ii, 194; iv, 164, 166, 192; vi, 5; vii, 218  
 Charitable Society, iv, 164  
 Library, x, 52  
 Middlebury, East, i, 78, 79; ii, 92, 93; ix, 162  
 Middlesex, ii, 67, 72  
 Middlesex Canal, viii, 294  
 Middletown, Conn., iv, 198  
 Middletown, Vt., i, 174; viii, 359  
 MIGRATION FROM VERMONT, 1776-1860, v, 63-245, *see separate index, appendix B*  
*Migration from Vermont*, vii, 212  
 Milford, Conn., i, 179; ii, 178  
 militia, i, 160, 165, 183; ii, 189, 195, 201, 202, 203, 204; vi, 16, 18  
 military "tactics", iv, 197  
 Mill Brook, ii, 186  
 millwork, i, 78  
 mills, grist, i, 103; ii, 180; vi, 269; viii, 359, 364  
 mills, paper, viii, 359, 370; x, 224  
 mills, saw, i, 103; ii, 104; vi, 239; viii, 359; ix, 75  
 mills, woolen, viii, 359-360  
 Milwaukee, Wis., ix, 279  
 minting, viii, 367  
*Ministerial Training in 18th Cent. N. E. (rev.)*, x, 237-239  
 MISSIONARY TOUR TO VERMONT, i, 169  
 missionaries, vi, 5  
 Missouri, i, 113; ii, 105  
 Mississippi packet, i, 137  
 "Missisquoi", (or Missiskoui, Messiskow, Michiscouy, Missisque, Missisco, Mussiskoie), i, 134; vii, 132  
     loyalists, vi, 81-139  
     settlement, vi, 104, 209, 237-240  
 Missisquoi Bay, i, 101; vi, 81, 97  
 Missisquoi Paper Co., viii, 370





- Missisquoi Valley Academy,  
     iv, 209  
 Mohawk Indians, i, 178, 179,  
     180; ii, 165  
 Mohawk Valley, ii, 201  
 Moira, N. Y., ii, 105  
 Molokai, ix, 283-290  
 money, ii, 74; vii, 137, 184  
     *see also* Vt., money; currency  
 Monhegan Harbor, Maine, ii,  
     138  
 "Moniter", viii, 366, 372  
 Monkton, i, 161, 173; vi, 233;  
     vii, 187; x, 116, 118  
 Monkton Iron Company, x,  
     118-120  
 Montgomery, viii, 371  
 Montmorenci Falls, Can., ii, 82  
 Montpelier, i, 21, 112, 165, 186,  
     ii, 30, 47, 48, 53, 61, 62, 63,  
     65, 66, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73;  
     iv, 160, 163, 166, 181, 184,  
     194, 206-209; v, 279, 358; vi,  
     10; viii, 295; ix, 123, 232  
     Academy, iv, 151, 153, 160,  
     207  
     Female Seminary, iv, 208  
     Seminary, iv, 184  
 Montpelier Union Hotel, ii, 65  
     Union School, iv, 163  
 Montreal, i, 139; ii, 73, 76, 78,  
     79, 81, 177, 178; v, 14, 15,  
     16, 17, 28; vi, 153  
     Episcopal Church, ii, 78  
 Monson, Conn., ii, 178  
 Moore's Canadian Boat Song,  
     ii, 79  
 Morey, Lake, viii, 369  
 Morgan, iv, 209; x, 171-173  
     Academy, iv, 209  
     *Sesquicentennial*, x, 171-173  
 Moriah Four Corners, N. Y.,  
     i, 132  
 Morrill Hill, i, 102, 103  
 Morrisville, iv, 208  
 Moscow, viii, 370  
 motion pictures, educational  
     and historical, iv, 38  
 Mott, Fort, ii, 188  
 Mt. Holly, ii, 164, 166, 183;  
     vi, 354; vii, 69; x, 24  
     Sinclair farm, ii, 183  
 Mount Holyoke Seminary, vii,  
     220-226  
 "Mulberry Disaster", viii, 300  
 mulberry trees, *see* silk grow-  
     ing  
 Munson's Falls, i, 153  
 "Murder of John Dugar", vii,  
     63  
*Murder Out Yonder*, ix, 296  
 Museum of American Art, *see*  
     Whitney Museum  
 Museum, Ticonderoga, i, 168  
 museums, ix, 294  
 Musical Assoc., Windham Co.,  
     viii, 146  
 Musical Society, viii, 142  
 muster, annual, i, 110  
  
 nails, straightening, viii, 131  
 NAMING VERMONT IN 1763?,  
     i, 83-92  
 Nantasket, Mass., ii, 133  
 Nashua, N. H., ii, 137, 171  
*Nation*, ii, 146  
 National Archives, vii, 167  
*National Archives, Guide*, (rev.),  
     x, 173-174  
 National Hydraulic, Co., viii,  
     361, 365  
 National Survey, Chester, ii,  
     163, 184, 208  
 nationalism, i, 14-20, 123-125;  
     x, 155-157, 160  
 natural rights, i, 17  
 naval timber, vi, 102, 103, 238  
 Navy Island, ii, 118  
 Nebraska, ii, 91  
 negro clergy, viii, 136  
 "Neighbor Jackwood", vi, 9  
 Neshobe, ii, 189, 193; *see also*  
     Brandon  
 neutrality, i, 15





*New and Accurate Map of the Present War in No. Amer.*, ii, 129  
 New Boston, N. H., ii, 135  
 New Brunswick, Canada, ii, 28, 118  
 New Cheshire, Conn., ii, 187  
 New Chester, x, 95, 97  
 New Deal, vii, 108  
 New Education Society, iv, 177  
 New England, i, 8, 9, 17, 113, 128, 148, 190; ii, 9, 53, 54, 130, 132, 133, 140, 190; iv, 123, 153, 175, 187  
   coast, ii, 138  
   early maps of, ii, 129  
   settlers, ii, 170, 171, 190; *see also* Vt., immigration  
   townships, ii, 133; *see also* N. H. grants, land grants  
*New England Quarterly*, ii, 5  
 NEW GREEN MOUNTAIN SONGSTER, A REVIEW, vii, 255-262  
 New Hampshire, i, 122, 126, 128, 183, 185; ii, 6, 7, 8, 13, 14, 16, 19, 21, 24, 27, 60, 100, 129, 134, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 189, 190; iv, 119, 120, 122, 137, 158  
   Baptist Conference, iv, 179, 199  
   boundaries, ii, 7, 130, 133, 135, (139), 140  
   Committee of Safety, v, 336, 337  
   land grants, vii, 126, 287; ix, 121-122, 198-199; *see also* N. H. grants  
   legislature, ii, 155; iii, 41, 44, 49, 57, 62  
   Methodist Conference, iv, 179  
   Province, iv, 119, 122  
   towns, union with, i, 9, 183-185  
   townships, ii, 129, 130, 135, 136, 137

troops, ii, 137, 171, 172, 178, 189  
 New Hampshire Grants, i, 6-13, 19, 83, 84, 112-113, 149, 150, 154, 180-181, 183-185; ii, 135, 137, 138, 190; iv, 119, 122; v, 6-7, 27, 28, 29, 350-352; vi, 105, 109, 352, 368; vii, 178-184; viii, 328-350; ix, 198-199; x, 37, 142, 152, 215  
 New Hampton, N. H., x, 89, 92, 97  
   Academy, ii, 124  
   Institution, iv, 179, 180  
 New Hartford, Conn., i, 170  
 New Haven Conn., ii, 147; iv, 122, 123, 145  
 New Haven, Vt., i, 173; ii, 8, 99; vi, 86, 233; viii, 330  
 New Haven County Assn., iv, 230  
 New Haven Falls, i, 172  
 "New Lights", viii, 265  
 New London, Conn., iv, 123  
 New London County, Conn., ii, 118  
 New Milford, Conn., ix, 202  
 New Preston, Conn., i, 169  
 New Providence, Mass., i, 122, 124, 126, 127  
 New Salem, Mass., ii, 98, 99  
 New York, i, 122, 126, 128; ii, 6, 7, 9, 11, 13, 14, 16, 17, 19, 20, 24, 26, 27, 28, 136, 138, 143, 190, 202; iv, 119, 120, 124, 155, 186, 187, 211; vi, 12, 15, 82, 185  
   claims, ii, 26; *see also* N. Y. land grants  
   delegation in Cong., ii, 202  
*Doc Hist. of*, i, 149-152  
   land grants, i, 5-20, 84-86, 90, 112-115, 128, 152, 154-155, 178-181, 184-186; v, 351; vi, 82, 352-361, 368; vii, 178-184, 287; ix, 121-122, 198-199





- patents, ii, 6 *see also* N. Y.  
     land grants  
 State Museum, iv, 211  
 University of the State, iv,  
     211  
 New York City, i, 77 118; vi,  
     353, v, 299, 301, 302 303,  
     306, 309, 314  
*New York Gazette*, x, 214  
 New Yorkers, ii, 202  
 Newburn, N. C., v, 304-305  
 Newbury, Vt., ii, 5, 19, 123,  
     138, 180, 182, 204, 208; x, 227  
     Academy, ii, 33  
     Biblical Institute, iv, 180  
     High School, iv, 191, 208  
     inhabitants of, iv, 133, 179  
     Seminary, iv, 181-184, 189,  
         193, 199, 208  
*Newbury Morning Star*, x, 227  
 Newfane i, 119, 121; iv, 129,  
     153, 207; vii, 288; *see also*  
     Fayetteville  
     Court House, i, 20, 121  
 Newfane Hill, 119, 120  
 Newfane Inn, i, 120  
 Newgate, scum of, i, 20  
 Newport, R. I., i, 83, 85, 87  
 Newport, Vt., i, 101, 134  
 Newspapers, *see* Vt., news-  
     papers  
 Newton Academy, iv, 207  
 Newton and Thompson's mill,  
     (Brandon), ii, 91  
 Newton-Thompson Co., viii,  
     370  
 Newtown, (Vt.), i, 179  
 Niagara, N. Y., ii, 172  
 Niagara Falls, v, 295  
 Niagara R., ii, 118  
 Nicholson, Fort, vi, 219  
 Nine Partners, N. Y., i, 149,  
     150, 161, 164  
 Nineveh, ii, 187  
 Nobel Prize, ii, 142  
 noblemen, English, i, 7  
 Norfolk, Va., v, 300-301  
 normal school, first, x, 80  
 North Adams, Mass., i, 190  
 North America, ii, 13, 20  
*North American Review*, i, 141  
 North Britain, i, 179  
 North Hero, record inventory  
     of, vii, 165  
*North Star*, ii, 128  
*North Star*, *see* Danville *North*  
     *Star*  
 North Star Lodge, i, 164  
 North Troy, i, 134  
 North Union, the, i, 112  
 Northampton, Mass., ii, 54,  
     55; vii, 126, 170  
 Northeastern Boundary Com-  
     mission, x, 8  
 Northern Department, ii, 22  
 Northern Educational Union,  
     iv, 209  
 Northfield, Mass., vi, 210  
 Northfield, Vt., iv, 208; v, 251;  
     x, 101, 129-130  
 Northfield Academy, iv, 208  
 Northwest Territory, i, 137  
 Norwich, iv, 136, 140, 179, 196-  
     199, 207, 209; vi, 9; viii, 270;  
     ix, 30, 31; x, 215, 239-240  
     Charter, iv, 122  
     English and Classical Board-  
         ing School, iv, 209  
 Norwich University, i, 134; iv,  
     119; ix, 122; x, 19  
 Norwich Woman's Club, *Know*  
     *Your Town* (rev.), x, 239-240  
*Not Without Peril*, ix, 124  
 Notre Dame, ii, 77  
 Nottingham West, N. H., ii,  
     189  
 novels, *see* hist. fiction  
 "Now let us be jolly and drive  
     hence melancholy", v, 271  
 Number 4 Fort, N. H., i, 101,  
     182; ii, 136, 163, 164, 169,  
     170, 171, 172, 173, 175,  
     176, 177, 178, 179, 184, 188,  
     189, 190; *see also* Charles-  
     town, N. H.





Oakland, Calif., v, 314  
 Oberlin, College, vii, 212  
 "Oberlin trek", vii, 212  
 Occoquon River, i, 51  
*Official Buyer's Guide to Products and Mfrs. of Vt.*, x, 175  
 Ogdensburg, N. Y., vii, 294  
 "Old Council of Safety", x, 39, 41  
*Old Country Doctor*, (rev.), vi, 25  
 Old First Church, Bennington, v, 357-358  
 "Old French Road", ii, 187  
 "Old Granny Wales", vii, 211  
 OLD HOME SUNDAY IN BRAINTREE, viii, 100  
 "Old Lot", ii, 182  
 Old Stone House, i, 134  
*Old-Time Vermont Recipes*, ix, 293  
 "Old Tombolyn", x, 128  
 Oldest American geogr. name, (Canada), ii, 130  
 "Olive Branch", (ship), i, 115; iv, 254  
 Olcott Falls, vii, 60  
 "On Springfield Mountain", vii, 64  
*101 Vermont Families*, vii, 175  
 One Hundred Associates, Co. of, vi, 153, 157  
 Onedia Community, iv, 106-107; viii, 191  
 Onion River, ii, 5, 65, 67, 72; *see also* Winooski R.  
 Onion River Land Company, v, 350  
 Onondagua, N. Y., v, 285-287  
 Ontario, ii, 28  
 Ontario, Lake, ii, 80  
 Orange county, iv, 170, 185  
 Orange, Fort, vi, 182, 192, 195, 199, 201-202, 205, 212, 213, 215, 216  
 Orange Grammar School, iv, 153, 160, 165, 166, 207  
 Orange Independent Grammar School, iv, 184, 208

*Orange Nightingale, and Newbury Morning Star*, x, 227  
 organs, viii, 368  
 Orleans, i, 133; iv, 209  
 Orleans County, i, 109, 133; iv, 174  
 Bank, i, 117  
*Gazette*, i, 112, 113  
 Grammar School (Craftsbury Academy), iv, 208  
 Grammar School (Brownington Academy), iv, 207  
 Historical Society, i, 99, 133, 134, 142  
 Liberal Institute, iv, 209  
 Orthodox Church, ii, 132  
 Orvis, and Boynton, i, 160  
 Orwell, i, 171; ii, 186, 193, 202; x, 48  
 Ossernenon, *see* Auriesville, vi, 155  
 Oswego, New York, vi, 221; ix, 278  
 Ottauquechee River, i, 83; ii, 169  
 Otter Creek, i, 86, 87, 88, 90, 132, 161, 165, 177, 178, 179, 180; ii, 164, 166, 167, 168, 169, 174, 181, 183, 186, 189, 190, 194; vi, 209, 225, 233-235, 241, 247-248, 283, 301  
 Otter Pond, i, 177, 179  
 OUR HERITAGE, by John Spargo, v, 22-26  
*Out of bondage*, vi, 9  
 Pacific Ocean, i, 6  
 pacifism, x, 155, 158  
 Palatine farmers, vi, 86  
 Panton, i, 172; vi, 14, 16, 233; vii, 70; viii, 330  
 paper, viii, 370  
 Papineau rebellions, vii, 129, 130  
 Parks & Woolson Machine Co., viii, 363  
 Paris, i, 115, 137





- Paris, Treaty of, v, 6, 9  
 party politics and slavery, vi, 8  
 party spirit, i, 162  
 Passumpsic River, i, 101; ii, 164  
 Passumpsick Village, ii, 128  
 Patch's Pond, Mt. Holly, ii, 183  
 patents of land, i, 7, *see also*  
     land grants  
 patents, soldiers', i, 7  
 patronage, x, 18  
 patriotism, *see nationalism*  
 Pawlet, i, 171, 175; iv, 164; vi, 354; viii, 372  
 Pawlet River, ii, 164  
 Pawtucket Falls, Mass., ii, 133  
 Peacham, ii, 78, 116; iv, 129-132, 136, 170, 207; x, 229  
     Academy, ii, 115  
     *History, of*, x, 48  
 Peels Museum, Philadelphia, ii 108  
 Pendennis Castle, v, 29  
 Pendrifter, the, i, 192  
 penmanship, ix, 27-37  
 Pennsylvania, i, 52, 169; ii, 9  
     influence in Vt., iv, 121  
     Reserves, i, 61  
 pen printing, iv, 69-70  
 Peoples Academy, iv, 208  
 perfectionism, iv, 106; viii, 190  
 Perkinsville, ii, 166; vii, 68  
 Peru, N. Y., vi, 16; viii, 292, 374; ix, 211  
 Peterboro, N. H., ii, 86, 178  
*Petitions for Land*, x, 44  
 pharmacy, vi, 26  
 Phelps Hotel, Springfield, Mass., ii, 54  
 Philadelphia, Pa., i, 8, 52; ii, 83, 99, 105; iv, 121; v, 299; ix, 174  
 "Philadelphia" (ship), iv, 263; ix, 209  
 Phillipine collection, i, 35  
 Phillips Academy, iv, 204, 208  
 Phillips Andover Academy, iv, 137  
 Phillips Exeter Academy, iv, 137  
 Philosopher's Stone, ii, 96  
 "Phoenix", (steamboat), viii, 292  
 phonography, ix, 139  
 Picket Fort, ii, 195  
 pickets, ii, 176, 196, 205  
 Pico Peak, i, 83, 84  
 Pike River, vi, 121  
 Pipe Creek, i, 52, 56  
 Pisgah, Mt., i, 89-92  
 pistereen, i, 174  
 Pittsfield, Mass., i, 124, 127, 170, 176; ii, 168  
 Pittsfield, Vt., i, 156, 161, 174  
 Pittsford, ii, 5, 84, 88, 100, 183, 186, 192, 194, 195; iv, 194; vi, 354; viii, 365; ix, 202; x, 192  
     Stockade Fort, ii, 188, 201, 205  
 Plainfield, Conn., viii, 264  
 Plainfield, N. H., ix, 246  
 Plainfield, Vt., ii, 63  
 Plains of Abraham, ii, 82  
 PLANS FOR INDIAN ARCHAEOLOGICAL STUDY, viii, 296-299  
 Plantation Office, i, 6  
 Plattsburgh battle, ii, 94, 96; vi, 15, 16; vii, 191, 192; ix, 215-216  
 Pliny Moore Collection, vii, 189-194  
 plow, i, 135; viii, 371  
 plumbing, viii, 368  
 "plumping mill", viii, 358-359  
 Plymouth, N. H., i, 74  
 Plymouth, Vt., i, 179; ii, 85, 93, 97, 98, 164, 167, 179, 183, 187, 189, 190, 193; viii, 265; ix, 271; x, 85, 91, 120  
 Plymouth, Council of, ii, 138, 141  
 Plymouth Notch, ix, 131, 271  
 Pochahontas, ii, 138  
 poetry, *see* Vt., poetry





- Point, au Fer, v, 15; ix, 193  
 Point Levi, Can., ii, 82  
 politics, educational, iv, 185  
 politics, state, vi, 8; *see also*  
   Vt., politics  
 Pomfret, i, 179  
   *History of*, i, 96; iv, 34  
 Pompey Hill, N. Y., v, 264  
 Port Kent, viii, 293-296  
 Port Royal, Nova Scotia, ii,  
   132, 133; vi, 216  
 Portland, x, 102  
 Porto Plato Harbor, ii, 131, 140  
 portraits, American, vii, 175;  
   ix, 126  
 POSTSCRIPT *see* EDITORIAL  
   NOTES  
 post-war planning, 1942, x, 160  
 potash, viii, 358; ix, 213  
 pottery, indian, viii, 25-27  
 Poultney, i, 161, 171; iv, 107,  
   159, 193, 207, 208; vi, 11,  
   359; vii, 125  
   Female Academy, iv, 207  
 Poultney, East, iv, 209  
 Poultney, West, iv, 179  
 poverty, i, 8  
 Pownal, i, 151, 170, 175  
 Powers, G. W., iv, 129  
 Prattsburg, vi, 105-110  
 preservationism archit., x, 230-  
   236  
 PRIDE OF THE SARANAC, ix, 207-  
   216  
 Princeton, Illinois, vii, 199  
 Princeton University, iv, 262  
 "Princetown", vi, 353  
*Printing in Vermont, Early*, i,  
   192  
 prison reform, ix, 131, 183, 273  
 Prison, Vt., State, i, 161; ii, 127  
 Privy Council, i, 6  
 Proctor, i, 90, 139  
 produce, vii, 140  
*Progressive Movement in Ver-*  
*mont, (rev.)*, x, 123-124  
 proprietorships, v, 349-353  
 Providence, R. I., ix, 276  
 Provincial corps, vi, 90, 91  
 Public Archives Office, Ottawa,  
   vi, 81  
 Public Records Commission,  
   vii, 161  
 "public rights", iv, 122  
 Publications for sale, *see* VHS,  
   Publications  
 pumps viii, 361  
 Puritan, doctrine, iv, 175  
 Putney, ii, 136; iv, 106; iv, 129,  
   276; viii, 190; x, 229  
*Putney Argus*, x, 229  
 Quaker town clerk, iv, 185  
 quarries, marble, vii, 128; viii,  
   359, 360  
 quarries, stone, viii, 359  
 "Quarterqueeche" River, ii, 169  
 Quebec, i, 5; ii, 12, 25, 29, 78,  
   81, 82, 130, 133, 167, 172,  
   193; vi, 82, 102, 152  
 Quebec, (prov.), ii, 26, 27; vi,  
   105  
 Quebec Claims, ii, 133, 134,  
   136, 137, 140  
 Quechy, Vt., v, 298  
 Queen Anne's War, vi, 210-219  
 "Queens Loyal Rangers", vi,  
   128  
 QUEST FOR VERMONT BALLADS,  
   vii, 53-107  
 "quill wheels", viii, 258-259  
 "Quon-nee-quok", *see* Conn. R.  
 race prejudice, vi, 6  
 "Ran, the Ran, the King of All  
   Birds", viii, 301  
 Randolph, ii, 91, 93, 105, 106;  
   iv, 125, 153, 160, 165, 207;  
   v 274, 275; ix, 157, 164  
 Randolph, West, iv, 208  
   Academy, iv, 208  
 Randolph, Wis., ii, 87, 98, 102,  
   106  
 Rangers, ii, 164, 173, 175, 181,  
   187, 201 *see also* Roger's  
   Rangers





- Raymont Bay, i, 132  
 Reading, ii, 166, 183; ix, 161  
 Reading, So., ix, 180, 272  
 Readsboro Chair Co., viii, 370  
 RECENT PUBLICATIONS—HIST.  
   RECORDS SURVEY—A RE-  
   VIEW, viii, 44-48  
 recipes, ix, 293  
 records, church, viii, 61  
 records, local, viii, 46 *see also*  
   archives  
*Records of the Court of Con-  
 fiscation for the State of Vt.*,  
   x, 40  
 Red Bank, battle of, ii, 94  
 reform, vii, 247 *see also* isms  
 refrigeration, i, 136  
 refugees, loyalist, vi, 95, *see also*  
   emigration; loyalists  
 Regiment, 31st British, ii, 172  
   2nd Florida, i, 72  
   5th Maine, i, 60  
   12th Maine, i, 60  
   20th Maine, i, 60, 66  
   12th Vt., i, 51, 55  
   13th Vt., i, 51, 55, 58, 62, 63,  
     65, 66, 69, 68, 70, 71, 72,  
     74, 141  
   14th Vt., i, 51, 55, 58, 63,  
     76, 68, 69, 71  
   15th Vt., i, 51, 55  
   16th Vt., i, 51, 55, 58, 63,  
     68, 71  
   18th Vt., i, 58  
   8th Virginia, i, 72  
 Register of Probate, ii, 194  
 REINCARNATION, 1942, x, 117-  
   121  
 religious periodicals, x, 241  
 religious vagaries, vii, 247  
*Reluctant Republic*, ix, 125,  
   221-224 (rev.), 229  
 Rennselaerswyck N. Y., vi, 353  
*Reports of the Committee to the  
 General Assembly*, x, 44  
 REPORTS RESPECTING VER-  
 MONT FROM THE BRITISH  
 AUDIT OFFICE, i, 5-11  
 representative governm., iii, 1  
 Representative of Freeman, iv,  
   127  
 Republican Convention, 1884,  
   i, 188  
 RESEARCH IN PROGRESS, v,  
   355-356  
 research tools, vii, 161  
 resorts, viii, 285  
 Restoration, ii, 88  
 RESTORATION AT FORT TI-  
 CONDEROGA, i, 167-168  
 RETROSPECT OF A PIONEER IN  
 THE N. H. GRANTS, viii, 263-  
   281  
 Revere Brass, viii, 116  
 REVEREND JOEL WINCH—PIO-  
 NEER MINISTER, ix, 235 -  
   270; x, 21-35, 83-103  
 Revolution, Amer., *see* Ameri-  
   can Revolution  
*Revolutionary Conservative:*  
   *James Duane* (rev.), vi, 352-  
   361  
 revolutionists, confiscated es-  
   tates of, ii, 9  
   *see also* confiscation  
 Reynolds, Gen., i, 53, 56  
 Rhode Island, i, 15, 8, 179,  
   180, 181; ii, 13; iv, 124  
 Rhode Islanders, ii, 178, 179  
 Richford, ix, 5  
 Richlieu, Fort, vi, 153, 158,  
   161, 169, 186  
 Richelieu Rapids, ii, 81  
 Richelieu River, C., ii, 74, 81,  
   192  
 Richmond, Mass., i, 127  
 Richmond, N. H., ii, 135, 140  
 Richmond, Vt., iv, 170, 208,  
   209  
   Academy, iv, 209  
*Richmond, Sentinel*, i, 73  
 Rindge, N. H., ii, 135  
 Rio Grande, ii, 130  
 riots, i, 7  
 Ripton, ii, 83, 92, 105, 128





RISE AND DECLINE OF THE  
IRON INDUSTRY IN THE E.  
ADIRONDACK REGION, viii,  
374-376

RISE OF CORNELIUS PETER  
VAN NESS, x, 3-20

Riverside Press, i, 169

Robert Hull Fleming Museum,  
vii, 201; viii, 298

Robbins, Kendall, and Law-  
rence, viii, 361

Rochester, N. Y., v, 269

Rochester, Vt., ii, 85; iv, 209;  
v, 251, 273, 277

Academy, iv, 209

Grammar School, iv, 151

Rock R., vi, 100-101, 121

Rockingham, ii, 136; iv, 209;  
x, 105, 128, 241

Academy, iv, 209

Roger's Rangers, ii, 171, 172,  
178; vi, 240; *see also* Rogers,  
Robert

Roman Catholic Cathedral, ii,  
77, 78

Rome, Italy, i, 153

"Rookery", vi, 113

"Rose", (vessel), ii, 131

Round Hill school, Northamp-  
ton, Mass., ii, 55

Round Island, i, 101

"round robin", ii, 17, 22, 23

Round Top, i, 57, 59, 60, 62,  
66, 67

Rouses Point, N. Y., vi, 245,  
301

Rowley-Canada, ii, 135

Roxbury, Conn., viii, 349

Roxbury, Mass., x, 100

Roxbury, Vt., ix, 33

Roxbury-Canada, ii, 136, 141

*Royal Gazette*, x, 214

"Royal George" (ship), ii, 17,  
203

"Royal Savage", (ship), ix, 209

Royal Tyler Collection, iv, 29

Royalists, i, 159

Royalton, ii, 53, 61, 62, 63, 202;  
iv, 151, 154, 166, 167, 194,  
207; v, 273, 275; viii, 270;  
ix, 31, 33, 35, 177

Academy, iv, 160, 166, 167,  
207

Assn. of Ministers, iv, 167

Royalton Center, ix, 165

Royce-Washburn papers, ix, 43

Rupert, i, 165, 171; ii, 201;  
vi, 354; viii, 367

Rupert, West, iv, 209

*Rural Magazine*, i, 183

*Rural Magazine: or Vermont  
Repository*, x, 227

*Rural Vermont*, ii, 148-152 *rev.*,  
155; vii, 174

Russell, A. N. & Sons Co., i, 167

Russell's Corner, ii, 180

Rutland, i, 76, 77, 83, 90, 92,

129, 132, 144, 156, 161, 174,

178, 181, 182; ii, 5, 93, 100,

108, 139, 163, 183, 188, 189,

193, 194, 197, 198, 201, 202,

204; iv, 189, 206, 208; v,

273; vi, 5, 354; x, 225, 227

Academy, iv, 208

*History of* viii, 319

map of, i, 88

Union Store, ii, 188

Rutland Center, i, 90; ii, 186

Rutland East, ii, 186; iv, 232,  
233

Rutland, Fort, ii, 188, 201

Rutland, West, i, 174; iv, 207,  
vi, 5

Academy, iv, 207

Rutland County, x, 8

County Court, iv, 128

Grammar School, iv, 128

134, 143, 153, 195, 201, 207

iron industry, viii, 365

*Rutland Courier*, x, 225

*Rutland Globe*, ii, 194

*Rutland Herald*, ii, 187, 192,  
194; x, 227

Rutland Mt., i, 87, 90

Ryegate, ii, 116, 118, 121





- Sabbath schools, Goshen, ii, 105, 106, 107  
 Sac county, Iowa, ii, 100  
 Sagamore, the, ii, 80  
 St. Albans, i, 74; iv, 132, 133, 151, 206, 207; vi, 318, 328; vii, 129, 142, 228, 324; x, 4, 5  
     Public Library, vii, 203  
 St. Albans Raid, vii, 203  
*St. Albans Raid*, (Branch), (*rev.*), iv, 103  
 St. Aloysius Church, i, 140  
 Sainte Anne, Fort, vi, 160, 164-183, 209  
 St. Antoin, Can., ii, 81  
 St. Armand, Can., vi, 101, 134, 236-240  
 St. Armand, Seignior of, vi, 110  
 St. Croix, Can., ii, 81  
 St. Francis, Can., i, 101; ii, 170, 177, 178  
 St. Francis Indians, i, 100; ii, 170, 188; v, 334, 335; vi, 98  
 St. Francis, Lake, vi, 96  
 St. Francis R., ii, 164  
 St. Frederic, Fort, *see* Crown Point  
 St. Johns, Can., ii, 12, 74, 75; v, 14, 28, vi, 110, 130  
 St. Johnsbury, i, 135, 137, 139, 140; ii, 116, 124; iv, 154, 159, 206, 208  
     Academy, i, 139  
     Business Woman's Club, i, 138  
     Chamber of Commerce, i, 140  
     Churches, i, 140  
     Community Club, i, 138  
     Female Academy, iv, 91, 208  
     Fuller Memorial Hall, i, 139  
     Woman's Relief Corps, i, 138  
 St. Johnsbury, East, i, 135  
 St. Johnsbury, Center, i, 138  
 St. Johnsbury House, i, 138  
 "St. Laurent", vi, 103  
 St. Lawrence county, N. Y., ii, 86  
 St. Lawrence R., i, 17, 100; ii, 29, 74, 75, 78, 79, 80, 81, 129, 133  
 St. Lawrence Valley, settlement, vi, 96, 151-152  
 St. Louis, Mo., ix, 283  
 St. Maurice, Can., vi, 103  
 St. Sacrement, Lake, vi, 171, 197, 201, 263, 278  
 Salem, Mass., ii, 135, 141; ix, 172  
 Salem, Vt., i, 179  
 Salem-Canada, ii, 135, 136  
 Salisbury, Conn., i, 129  
 Salisbury, N. H., ii, 135  
 Salisbury, Vt., i, 174; ii, 83, 87, 93, 94; ix, 163, x, 116  
 Salmon River, vi, 18  
 Salom, N. Y., v, 257  
 salt, vii, 141, 147  
 Saltash, i, 89; ii, 189  
 Saltash Mt., ii, 167  
 Salt Pond, Lake, N. Y., v, 271  
 Salt River, ii, 121  
 Sandgate, i, 165; vi, 354; vii, 70  
 Sangersfield, N. Y., v, 295  
 Saratoga battle, i, 8, 113, 126, 190  
 Saratoga, N. Y., v, 15; vi, 219, 276, 280-281; ix, 177  
 Saratoga Patent, vi, 208, 219  
 "Saratoga", (ship), x, 118  
*Saturday Review*, ii, 207  
 Saucy Fox, x, 6  
 Sault Mission, 204  
 saw, circular, i, 75  
 saw, marble, i, 76-77  
 Saxe's Mills, vii, 133, 134, 145  
 scales, i, 135-137; viii, 364-365, 368-369  
 Schenectady massacre, vi, 194  
 Schenectady, N. Y., v, 282  
 Schlatter's Patent, vi, 354  
 science, "value of," iv, 151  
 Scituate, Mass., i, 137





- "Scolding Wife", vii, 100-101  
 Scotch sacrament, ii, 127  
 Scotland, ii, 147  
 scouts, ii, 164, 168, 203, 205  
 SCRABBLE FOR LIFE, i, 129-132  
 Second Medical Society, vii, 113  
 secret service, British, vi, 115  
 seigniorial tenure, vi, 100  
 seignories, vi, 221-227  
 Seignior of St. Armand, vi, 101-105, 110  
 SELECTIONS FROM ACHSA W. SPRAGUE'S DIARY AND JOURNAL, ix, 131-184  
 Seminary Ridge, i, 53  
 Separates (rel. sect.), i, 174  
 Separatists, v, 355-356  
 sequestrations, *see* confiscation  
 Sesqui News, viii, 384  
 SETH SHALER ARNOLD (1788-1871): VERMONT, vii, 217-230  
     DIARIES OF, viii, 107-193  
 SETH WARNER, viii, 325-350  
 Seth Warner Memorial Highway, viii, 326  
 Seven Years' War, ii, 129  
 Severance collections, i, 35  
 sewing machine, i, 81; viii, 369  
 sexual intercourse, iv, 106  
 Seymour, Lake, x, 172  
 Shaftsbury, i, 171; vi, 88; vii, 205; viii, 368; ix, 201  
 Shaftsbury, South, viii, 368  
 Shakers, iv, 211  
 Sharon, viii, 263; ix, 32  
     history of, viii, 278-280  
 Sharpe, rifle, viii, 362  
 sheep, iv, 259; vii, 155; ix, 74  
 Sheepscott River, Me., ii, 130  
 Shelburne, i, 172; ix, 164; v, 260; ix, 164  
 Shelburne's Treaty, i, 20  
 Sheldon, vii, 123, 174; vii, 359; v, 260  
 "Sheldon Currency", viii, 359  
 Sheldon Museum, i, 95; vii, 170, 186, 194-199; ix, 126  
 Sheldon Springs, viii, 370  
 Sherburne, i, 83, 84, 92; ii, 168  
 sheriff, i, 10  
 sheriff, N. Y., i, 161  
 shilling, vii, 137  
 Shoreham, i, 163, 171; ii, 186, 187, 189, 193; iv, 207; v, 10  
 "Short account of the Deth of the Child of Daniel Beckwith", vii, 65  
 Shrewsbury, i, 89; ii, 105, 164, 166, 188, 193; vi, 354  
 SIR WILLIAM PHIPS, ii, 129-141  
 "Six Friends" (vessel), ii, 133  
 Skaneateles, N. Y., v, 287  
 Skatacook Indian, ii, 165  
 Skenesborough, N. Y., ii, 14, 18, 204, 207; v, 8, 10, 11, 14; viii, 374  
 Skinner farm, i, 159, 166  
 Skinner Hollow, i, 150  
 Skitchewaug Mt., ii, 179; vii, 64  
 Skunks Misery, N. Y., v, 266  
 slavery question, i, 99; vi, 3-11; ix, 212; *see also* antislavery  
 Sleeper's River, i, 135  
 Small v Carpenter, vi, 358, 359  
 Smith & Wesson Co., viii, 362  
 Smith's Lodge, i, 164  
 Snowsville, *see* Braintree  
 snuff, vii, 150  
 "Shunpike", ii, 183  
 Shutesbury, Mass., ii, 92; 189  
 Socialborough, i, 88, 90, 354  
 SOCIAL FERMENT IN VERMONT —A REVIEW, vii, 246-249  
 social welfare, ix, 131  
 Society for Propagation of Gospel, i, 149, 151; ii, 144; vi, 358  
 SOME CHARACTERISTICS ON NORTHERN VERMONT WIT, (Robert Davis), v, 317-333  
*Some Early Vermont Invitations*, i, 143  
 "Song of the Vermonters", vii, 259





- songs, *see folksongs*  
 Sons of the American Revolution, i, 33; ii, 143  
 Sons of Liberty, v, 335  
 Sons of Temperance, viii, 185  
 Soper's Tavern, i, 153  
 Sorel, Quebec, vi, 128, 130  
 Sorel R., Can., ii, 74, 79; v, 14  
 South America, i, 137; iv, 197  
 South and slavery, vi, 7-8  
 South Hero, vii, 114  
 Southerland Falls, i, 76, 90  
 sovereignty, vii, 182  
 Spanish language, iv, 197  
 Spanish Main, ii, 130  
 Spanish War, i, 31  
 SPEAKING FROM VERMONT—A  
 REVIEW, vii, 108-110  
 speculation, land, *see* land  
 speculation  
 spelling, vii, 124, 125  
 spiritualism, ix, 131, 147-155,  
 158-184, 271-279  
 Split Rock, vi, 208  
*Spooner's Vermont Journal*, x,  
 226  
 Springfield, Mass., ii, 54, 55  
 City Library Assoc., vi, 12  
 Springfield, Vt., i, 139, 154;  
 ii, 164, 165, 179, 180, 189, 192;  
 iv, 179, 209; v, 314; viii, 363,  
 372; x, 96-97  
 Female Collegiate Institute,  
 iv, 209  
 Wesleyan Seminary, iv, 179-  
 181, 184, 209  
 springs, vii, 113  
 Highgate, vii, 135  
 spruce, gum vi, 103  
 Stafford Hill Monument, i, 122-  
 123; ii, 142-143  
 Stamp act, vi, 43  
 Stanbridge, viii, 379  
 Stannard's Brigade, i, 72  
 Stannard Post, G. A. R., i, 141  
 Stanstead, Can., x, 172  
 Stanwix, Fort, N. Y., viii, 291  
*Stark of the North Country*, ix,  
 296; x, 174 (*rev.*)  
 Stars and Stripes, i, 189, 190  
*State Papers of Vermont*, x, 36,  
 37, 43-44, 53  
*Statutes of the State of Vermont*,  
 iv, 43, 125  
 steel, welding of, i, 76  
 Stephen Daye Press, iv, 33, 38,  
 43; vii, 29, 290; viii, 52, 54,  
 252; ix, 40; x, 222  
 Stephen Daye Press, (Brattle-  
 boro), ii, 145, 153, 207  
 Stephin Town, N. Y., v, 270  
 Sterling record inventory of,  
 vii, 165  
 Stevens brook, ii, 186  
 Stewart's Cavalry, i, 61  
 stirpiculture, iv, 106  
 Stockbridge, i, 89  
 Stockbridge, Mass., i, 127  
 Stockbridge Indians, i, 127  
 Stock Company, ii, 131  
 "stonewall" (drink), viii, 352-  
 353; ix, 116, 118  
 stoves, i, 136; viii, 364  
 Stoware Company, vi, 23  
 Stowe, iv, 208; ix, 280, 289  
 Academy, iv, 208  
 record inventory of, vii, 165,  
 166  
 Strafford, Vt., v, 334-344; viii,  
 365  
 STRATIFIED ROCK SHELTER IN  
 VERMONT, viii, 3-30  
 Stratton Mountain, x, 104-108  
 "Stratton Mountain Tragedy,"  
 ii, 147  
 Streetroad, N. Y., ix, 204  
 Sudbury, ii, 89, 92, 186, 189,  
 193  
 "sugar loaf mountain," ii, 55  
 SUGGESTED TOPICS OF HIS-  
 TORICAL RESEARCH, viii, 283-  
 288  
 Sunderland, i, 149, 157, 159,  
 165, 171; ii, 5; vi, 353  
 Sunderland County, viii, 292





- Superior, Lake, ii, 80  
 Surrell River, ii, 178, 192  
*Surveyor Generals' Papers, Index*, x, 43  
 Sutherland Falls, ii, 176, 186  
 Swamp Meadow, ii, 169  
 Swansea, N. H., ii, 94  
 Swanton, i, 76; vi, 105, 110, 136; vii, 123, 125, 129-130; viii, 359; ix, 228  
     Academy, iv, 209  
 Swanton Falls, vi, 98, 209; x, 117  
 Switzerland, i, 15, 20  
 Sylvester-Canada, ii, 135, 140  
  
 tannery, ix, 71, 74  
 Tarborough, N. C., v, 305  
 tariff, vi, 10; x, 18  
 Taunton, Mass., ix, 181  
 telegraph, flash, i, 81  
 temperance ii, 128; vii, 248  
 Terre Haute, Ind., ix, 276  
 textiles, *see* cotton, linen, looms, wool, merino, mills  
 theology, vi, 335-337; x, 237-239; *see also* clergy  
 thermostat, i, 80  
 Thetford, iv, 170, 171, 173, 176, 190, 207; viii, 31, 36  
     Academy, iv, 160, 170, 171, 176, 201, 207  
 thirteen states, i, 14  
 Thompson's Rangers, i, 148  
 Three Rivers Can., i, 100  
 THREE VERMONT BALLADS, vii, 100-107  
 Ticonderoga, N. Y., i, 7, 113, 129, 130, 143, 191; ii, 86; vi, 197; vii, 200; viii, 35, 58, 270  
 Ticonderoga, Fort, i, 167, 168, 182, 191; ii, 5, 20, 172, 177, 179, 188, 189, 193, 201, 202, 203; vi, 5, 249, 290, 292, 296, 301; v, 8, 9-13, 14-16, 28, 236-237; viii, 97, 298, 330; x, 145, 174  
  
*Bulletin*, i, 191  
 Museum, i, 191; vii, 201  
     restoration, i, 167, 143  
 "Ticonderoga", (ship), vi, 18  
*Ticonderoga's Feast of the Green Corn*, ix, 232  
 Tiffany and Co., vi, 22, 23  
 timber, i, 106; vi, 102, 103, 238  
 Tinmouth, i, 174; viii, 359, 365; ix, 201  
 tinware, vii, 142  
 Tithingham, Mass., viii, 264  
 Tolland, Conn., ii, 53  
 TOMBSTONE HOUNDS AND THEIR WORK, ix, 203-207  
 tools, *see* Vt. crafts  
 Tories, *see* loyalists  
 TORIES IN THE CHAMPLAIN VALLEY, ix, 197-203  
 Toronto, Canada, i, 120  
 Torrey, Clarence A., i, 82  
 Tory Hill, i, 124  
 Tory Press, i, 96  
 Towell, Factory, ii, 71  
 town history, vii, 164; viii, 46; *see also* Vt., town histories  
*Town Proprietors in Vermont*, (rev.), v, 349-353  
 town records, *see* Archives, local  
 Townsend, iv, 180, 204, 208  
 Townshend Academy, iv, 181, 208  
 Trappists, ix, 282  
 travel in Vermont, vii, 263-278; *see also* Vt., travel  
 treason, i, 11  
 Trois Rivieres, Can., ii, 81  
 Trout Brook, N. Y., i, 191  
 Troy, N. Y., i, 74, 103, 164; iv, 155; v, 256, 257; vii, 133, 188; viii, 364; ix, 176; x, 80  
 Troy Academy, iv, 180, 189, 190, 193, 208  
 Troy Conference, iv, 179, 180, 181; ix, 76  
 Troy, North, iv, 209





- Troy University, i, 74  
 "truck house", ii, 164  
 Tunbridge, Vt., v, 250, 273, 275, 297  
 Tuttle Company, i, 94, 178, 181; ii, 33, 152, 157, 208  
 Twenty Mile Encampment, ii, 182, 183, 188  
 "Twigs of the Wilderness," v, 8  
 Twin Falls, Idaho, ii, 53  
 Twin State Gas and Electric Co., i, 138  
 Two Heroes, record inventory of, vii, 165  
 TWO LETTERS ABOUT A BOOK, ix, 115-120  
 Two Taverns, Pa., i, 54  
 typography, i, 94, viii, 253; *see also* Vt. imprints; Vt. printers  
  
*Uncle Tom's Cabin*, vi, 3, 9  
 Underclyffe, i, 138  
 underground railroad, vi, 3, 4, 89, 64; vii, 203; ix, 81  
 Underhill, iv, 208; vi, 25  
 Underhill Academy, iv, 209  
 Underhill Centre, iv, 209  
 Underhill Flats, iv, 209  
 UNICAMERAL LEGISLATURE OF VT., (Carroll), iii, 1-85; dev. of legisl. organ., 1-4; sentiment for, 4-6; use of 6-7; arguments for, 7-8; dev. of, in Vermont, 12-27; analysis of, in action, 32-44, evaluation of, 46-62, conclusion, 65-76; bibliography, 79-85  
*Unicameral Legislature of Vermont*, iv, 43; vi, 42  
 Union Academy, (Bennington), iv, 143, 207, *see* Kimball Academy  
 Union Academy, (Hubbardton), iv, 207  
 Union Institute, iv, 209  
 Unitarianism, vi, 5  
 United States, i, 14, 15, 18, 182; ii, 5, 10, 18, 25, 26, 27, 29, 137, 146, 155, 156, 201  
 U. S. Congress, i, 8-20 *passim*, 184, 185; ii, 6, 7, 11-28 *passim*, 146, 198; iv, 120, 121 123  
     election of 1818, x, 15  
     House, ii, 155  
     Senate, ii, 52, 155  
 U. S. Constitution, v, 25  
 U. S. Supreme Court, vii, 181, 287  
*Universal Magazine*, ii, 129  
 Universalism, vi, 5  
 University of Iowa, ii, 155  
 University of Vermont, i, 95; iv, 168, 200, 390; vi, 25  
     Wilbur Library, iv, 262; vii, 187  
     medical alumni assoc., vi, 26  
 Ursuline Nuns of Quebec, ii, 81  
 Utica, N. Y., v, 283, 284, 296  
 utensils, *see* Vt. crafts  
 Utrecht, Treaty of, vi, 217  
  
 Valcour, ix, 208  
 Valcour Island, vi, 146, 149  
 Valley Forge, iv, 222; v, 18  
 VALLEY OF THE KEDRON, A REVIEW, x, 45-46  
 vampire, i, 158  
 Varmount, ii, 58, *see also* Vermont  
 Verd-Mont, i, 90, 91 *see also* Vermont  
 Vergennes, ii, 167; iv, 133, 140, 156, 207, 209; v, 278; vi, 233; vii, 201; viii, 359; ix, 36, 164; x, 36, 164  
     Academy, iv, 207, 209  
*Vergennes Gazette*, x, 229  
 Vermont, *see also* N. H. grants; N. Y. grants  
 Vermont (*subjects*); *see also* Champlain Valley, Vt. History, and general subject headings as alphabetized





## Vermont (*subjects*)

academies, ii, 156  
 charters, iv, 204  
 expansion, iv, 173  
 decline, iv, 204  
 agriculture, ii, 148-152; iv, 257-261; vii, 108-110, 171  
*see also*, abandoned farms, agric. soc., autobiography  
 architecture, vii, 128; x, 230-236, 248; *see also* building  
 balladry, *see* folksongs  
 boundaries, ii, 18-19, 32, 139; *see also* N. H. grants; N. Y. grants  
 census of 1800, ii, 47, 154, 155; *see also* VHS public.  
 boundaries, iv, 119  
 charters, town, iv, 131  
 churches, viii, 45; *see also* clergy; Baptists, Catholics, et al.  
 historic, x, 248  
 and slavery, vi, 9-10  
 commerce, i, 18; *see also* Champlain Valley, commerce  
 counties, vii, 175  
 courts, county, i, 7; ii, 126; iv, 125, 126, 134, 135  
 crime, v, 353-354  
 crafts, vii, 135; ix, 294; x, 110, 248  
 economic conditions, x, 175-177 *see also* Vt., industry; Vt. migration; Vt., prices; Vt., wages; account books; land;  
 economic history, vii, 287; viii, 284  
 education, iv, 118-129, 173-196, 204-209, 210; *see also* Vt. schools; Vt., academies; Vt. laws  
 female, iv, 152-160, 188  
 manual, iv, 191  
 emigration, iv, 258; vii, 199, 248-249, 253; ix, 22; *see*

## Vermont (*subjects*)

*also* Vters., emigr. to . . .  
 loyalist, vi, 85, 92, 94, 136; x, 42  
 farm life, ii, 115-128 *passim*, *see also* Vt., soc. life; Vt. agric.; autobiography  
 folklore, vii, 3, 53; viii, 199-201 *see also* folk-songs, folklore  
 historians, iv, 262  
 imprints, i, 31; vii, 169; x, 214-229  
 immigration into, i, 122; iv, 119, 124; ix, 19-22; x, 140-141  
 from Canada, vi, 136, 308; ix, 19-22 *see also* Champlain Valley, settlement  
 from Europe, vi, 82, 83, 134; vii, 129-130; viii, 366; ix, 19-22; x, 118  
 inventions, i, 75-82, 135-140; viii, 357-373; ix, 126  
 industry, i, 75-82, 135-140; viii, 357-376; x, 175-177; *see also* Vt., crafts; Vt., inventions; Vt., iron industry; mills  
 iron industry, vi, 368-369; viii, 301, 359, 365-367, 374-376; ix, 210, 213; x, 117-121; *see also* Champlain Valley, iron industry  
 journalism, vii, 289  
 lumbering, vi, 104, 107; 239-240; vii, 140; viii, 194; ix, 213  
 machine tool industry, viii, 360, 362  
 maps, *see* maps  
 merchants, vii, 135-156; x, 122; *see also* Vt., prices; produce  
 migration *see* Vt., immigr.; Vt., emigr.  
 mining, vii, 142  
 missionary societies, vi, 5





## Vermont (*subjects*)

money, vii, 136-138; viii, 367; x, 221; *see also* money  
 naming of, i, 83, 90-92; iv, 121  
 newspapers, i, 112; vii, 188, 197; x, 214, 220, 223-229  
 occupations, ix, 18-19  
 poetry, ii, 147; ix, 273; *see also*, Sprague, Achsa W.  
 politics, iv, 185; vi, 8; x, 3-20; 123-124; *see also* Vt., state of, legislature  
 political conventions, 1838, ii, 127  
 population, ii, 151; iv, 119, 204; vii, 251-254, 290; ix, 14-26  
   changes, ix, 14-26; *see also* MIGRATION FROM VERMONT  
 postoffices, x, 224  
 prices, vii, 137; viii, 113-186 *passim*  
 printers, i, 192; x, 214-229  
 professions, viii, 285; ix, 18-19  
 railroads, iv, 260  
   projected, viii, 294-295  
 recreation industry, iv, 260-261  
 religion, i, 156; iv, 181 *see also* clergy; names of various denominations.  
 revivals, i, 110; viii, 270; x, 10; *see also*, Winch, Joel, diaries of  
 roads, i, 162; ii, 163-193; ix, 230; *see also* Vt., turnpikes  
 schools, ix, 77-81; x, 19  
   grammar, iv, 117-210  
   public high, iv, 5, 204  
 sesquicentennial, 1941, viii, 53, 101, 255, 319, 383-385; ix, 38-39, 123, 124, 232, 294; x, 47, 51, 111, 124, 171, 173, 175  
 prize essay contest, ix, 217

## Vermont (*subjects*)

settlement, ii, 150; iv, 118, 119, 259; *see also* Vt., immigr.  
 shipbuilding, vi, 103, 104, 239-240  
 silk growing, vii, 287; viii, 115-177 *passim*; 189-190  
 silversmithing, vi, 21  
 skiing, ix, 292; x, 112  
 slaves, ix, 212; *see also* slavery  
 smuggling, i, 96, 106; vi, 266; x, 5-6  
 soapmaking, x, 244  
 social ferment, vii, 246-249, 253  
 social life, i, 156; vii, 217-245; viii, 107-190; ix, 75-76, 212; x, 109-113; *see also* autobiogr.; Vt., travel; Vt., town histories  
 soldiers, enlistment of, ii, 171, 197, 198  
   payment of, ii, 171, 197, 198  
 spinning, vi., 148; viii, 258  
 songs, *see* folksongs  
 South's attitude toward, vi, 8  
 springs, vii, 113, 135  
 stamps, Brattleboro, viii, 369  
   commemorative, viii, 102  
   sesquicentennial, i, 192  
 steamboating, viii, 369; ix, 214; x, 7  
 taverns, i, 156, 157  
 teachers, training of, iv, 85  
 town boundaries, ii, 127, 138, 139  
 town bounties, ii, 107, 108, 197, 198  
 town charters, iv, 119  
 town clerks, ix, 126  
 town histories, *see also* town history  
   GOSHEN, ii, 83-108  
   IRASBURGH, i, 99-119  
   MANCHESTER, i, 147-167





## Vermont (*subjects*)

- town meeting, ix, 292
- town proprietors, v, 349-353
- towns, character of, vii, III
- traditions and ideals, viii, 101; *see also* Vt. Comm. on Country Life
- trading customs, vii, 153
- trails, indian, ii, 164, 170-172
- transportation, iv, 258, 259-260; ix, 230; x, 20; *see also* Vt., railroads; Vt. roads. social effects of, vii, 248
- travel and description, ii, 50-82; v, 250-313, 345-348; *see also* autobiography.
- bibliography of, vii, 263-278; viii, 288-289
- trials, vi, 353-354
- turnpikes, ix, 230-231; *see also* Vt., roads
- wages, vii, 130; 136, 140; viii, 366
- weaving, vii, 148
- winter sports, ix, 291-292
- wit and humor, v, 317-333
- Vermont *history*; *see also* autobiography; Champlain Valley; Vt. town history; Vt. *subjects*; *names of leaders* i.e., Allen, Warner *et al.*
  - before 1763, ii, 129-142, 163-193
  - to 1777, i, 112; iv, 118-119; viii, 326-346; *see also* land grants; N. H. grants; Allen, Ira, *et al*
  - 1777-1791, i, 5-11, 14-20, 113-116, 122, 183-185; ii, 4-29; iv, 119-121; v, 74-108; vi, 12; viii, 31-44; x, 148-153; bibliography, viii, 210-213; *see also* Haldimand Negotiations; Allen, Ira *et al*; Amer. Rev.

## Vermont (*history*)

- 1791-1830, iv, 258; v, 95-170; vii, 246-249; x, 3-20
- 1830-1870; v, 258-259; vi, 8; vii, 246-249; *see also* Civil War
- 1870-1900, v, 259-260
- 1900-1943, ii, 148-151; v, 260-261; x, 123-124
- bibliography: 1775-1791, viii, 210-213; Vermont travel, vii, 263-278; viii, 288-289; *see also* Historical Records Survey; historical research; index; Vt., folksongs
- writing of, ii, 4, 5, 7, 9, 16, 17, 18, 19, 22, 24, 26, 28, 146; iv, 5, *see also* historical research
- Vermont, *State of*
  - coat of arms, vi, 21
  - Constitution, iii, 12-14, 65; iv, 120-122
  - Council of Censors, iii, 13-27, 65-66, 70-73
  - Council of Safety, i, 166; iii, 18; v, 337; x, 39, 40
  - General Assembly, *see* Vt., *State of*, legislature
  - Governor and Council, ii, 10, 17, 25, 122; iii, 13-27, 65-66, 75; x, 39, 40, 219, 221, 225
  - governor's mansion, ix, 202
  - Highway Commissioner, ix, 231
  - Hist. Soc. *see* Vt. Hist. Soc.
  - internal revenue dies, vi, 43
  - laws, antislavery, vi, 4
  - laws, education, iv, 121-136, 150-154, 173-174; 117-206 *passim*
  - legislature, i, 101; ii, 11, 13, 15, 18, 19, 21, 24, 65, 87, 92, 98; 99, 143, 150-151, 155, 198, 202; iv, 123, 127, 150, 166, 192; vi, 7





- unicameral, iii, 1-85; *see*  
 UNICAMERAL LEGISL.  
 Planning Board, iv, 104  
 remonstrance to Congress,  
 i, 9  
 seal, v, 40-41; vi, 21-24  
 State Bank, x, 12  
 State House, ii, 3, 144, 145  
 State Library, i, 31, 35; ii, 33  
 State Normal School, iv, 166  
 State printer, x, 219, 222-  
 224, 226  
 State Prison, i, 161; ii, 127  
 "Statute Book", i, 11  
 Supreme Court, i, 183; ii, 21  
 Treasurer's account, ii, 203,  
 204  
 University of, *see* University  
 of Vermont  
 "Vermont" (battleship), iv, 39  
 "Vermont" (steamboat), x, 7  
 Vermont Academy (Saxton's  
 River), iv, 179, 207  
*Vermont Almanac*, x, 225  
*Vermont Almanac and Register*  
*for 1796*, x, 220  
 VERMONT AND THE SLAVERY  
 QUESTION, vi, 3-11  
 VERMONT AT GETTYSBURGH, i,  
 51-74, 141  
 Vermont Board of Medical  
 Registration, vi, 26  
 VERMONT BOOKSHELF, x, 120;  
 171-174, 237-242  
*Vermont Charters*, x, 43  
*Vermont Chronicle*, x, 241  
 Vermont Classical High School,  
 iv, 207  
 Vermont Classical Seminary,  
 iv, 143, 144, 188, 201  
 Vermont Commission on Coun-  
 try Life, ii, 148, 155; vii, 174  
 Comm. on Traditions and  
 Ideals, ii, 30, 145; vii, 53-  
 54, 55, 115; x, 231  
 Comm. on Religious Forces,  
 ii, 156  
 Vermont Conference, Seminary  
 and Female College, iv, 184,  
 209  
*Vermont Congregational Church-*  
*es; 1762-1942, (rev.)*, x, 240-  
 242  
 Vermont Domestic Mission-  
 ary Society, x, 241  
 Vermont Episcopal Institute,  
 iv, 180, 209  
*Vermont Folk-Songs and Bal-*  
*lads*, ii, 147  
 Vermont Foundation, ii, 149  
*Vermont Gazette*, iv, 138-140,  
 142, 143, 152; x, 225  
*Vermont Gazette, or Green*  
*Mountain Postboy*, x, 220  
*Vermont Gazette or Freeman's*  
*Depository*, x, 223  
*Vermont—A Guide to the Green*  
*Mountain State*, review, v,  
 345-348, 358  
 Vermont Guild of Old Time  
 Crafts and Industries, ix,  
 294; x, 110  
 Vermont Historical Society, i,  
 123, 133, 135, 139, 140, 147,  
 148, 186; ii, 3, 53, 83, 115,  
 142, 143, 145; iv, 117, 152,  
 154, 160; v, 22, 23; vii, 161;  
 viii, 49-50, 298, 350, 361;  
 x, 222, 249  
 Annual Meeting, 1929, i, 27;  
 1930, i, 28; 1931, ii, 3, 30-  
 31; 1932, iii (iv-v); (1933-  
 36), iv, 21-29; (1937), v,  
 36-39; (1939), vii, 13-14;  
*see also*, VHS reports  
 building needs, iv, 25; ix, 40  
 Centennial, 1938, iv, 25  
 committees  
   appointed, 1929, i, 27;  
   1931, ii, 31; 1932, iii,  
   (v); 1933, iv, 22-23;  
   1934, iv, 24; 1935, iv,  
   26-27; 1937, v, 41;  
   1940, viii, 81; 1942,  
   x, 56





Vermont Historical Society  
 archaeological, viii, 51;  
 298; x, 48, 162  
 Dewey memorial, iii, (iv)  
 state seal, vi, 21-24  
 Constitution and bylaws, i,  
 28, 186; ii, 30; iii, (iv-v);  
 iv, 25, 28; viii, 53, 78;  
 ix, 39, 44  
 rev. of 1930, i, 21-26  
 rev. of 1940, viii, 78-80  
 Edmunds Prize Essay Con-  
 test, ii, 51-52; iv, 5, 24,  
 27; vii, 209; viii, 102,  
 317, 383; ix, 39; x, 48,  
 104, 127  
 list of winners, 1931, ii, 51-  
 52; 1931-35, iv, 5-15;  
 1942, x, 104-121  
 finances, ix, 39; *see also* VHS,  
 reports, Treasurer  
 gifts and loans, 1928-29, i, 30,  
 32; 1930, ii, 32; 1932, iv,  
 30-32; 1933, iv, 35-38;  
 1934, iv, 40-42; 1935,  
 iv, 45-48; 1936, v, 42,  
 44-47; 1937, vi, 47-49;  
 1938, vii, 27, 34-35;  
 1939, viii, 61, 76; 1940,  
 ix, 41; 1941, x, 52  
 history, iii, (iii-iv); v, 36-  
 39; viii, 51-53; *see also*  
 VHS, reports  
 investment policy, iv, 23-24  
 library  
 accessions, 1932, iv, 29;  
 1933, iv, 34; 1934, iv,  
 39; 1935, iv, 43-44;  
 1936, v, 44-47; 1937,  
 vi, 44-46; 1938, vii,  
 30-33; 1939, viii, 62;  
 1940, ix, 62-64; 1941,  
 x, 51  
 duplicates, sale of, ii, 31  
 equipment, iv, 30  
 statistics, 1928, i, 34; 1929,  
 i, 36; 1931, iii, (iv); 1936,  
 v, 41; 1937, vi, 40-

Vermont Historical Society  
 41; 1938, vii, 30; 1939,  
 viii, 57; 1940, ix, 41;  
 1941, x, 50-51  
 Librarian-Curator, iv, 29-35;  
 ix, 38, 40; x, 129; *see also*  
 VHS, reports, Librarian  
 membership, i, 27, 28, 187-  
 188; ii, 110, 208; iv, 23,  
 27; v, 50; vii, 291; ix,  
 39; x, 79  
 changes, 1929, i, 37; 1930,  
 i, 37; 1931, ii, 35;  
 1932, iii, (v); 1933-35  
 iv, 55-56; 1936, v, 41;  
 1937, vi, 39-40; 1938,  
 vii, 21-22; 1939, viii,  
 80; 1941, x, 53  
 list of, 1929, i, 38-48,  
 1930, ii, 36-46; 1935, iv,  
 57-65; 1936, v, 51-59;  
 1937, vi, 54-63; 1938;  
 vii, 40-49; 1939, viii,  
 86-95; 1940, ix, 51-  
 60; 1941, x, 67-77  
 manuscripts, ii, 154-157, 207,  
 208; iv, 30; vii, 28-29, 173  
 microfilming, x, 52  
 museum, iv, 30, 33, 34, 38,  
 39, 44; v, 43; x, 54  
 officers elected, 1929, i, 27;  
 1930, i, 28; 1931, ii, 30;  
 1932, iii, (v); 1933-36  
 iv, 21, 23, 25, 28; 1937,  
 v, 40; 1938, vi, 39; 1939,  
 vii, 21-22; 1940, viii,  
 78; 1941, ix, 45; 1942,  
 x, 56  
 program, i, 3-4; iii, (iii);  
 viii, 52  
*Proceedings*, i, 3, 94, 189,  
 192; ii, 157-160; iii, (iii);  
 iv, 2, 29, 107, 214; v,  
 37, 50; vii, 24, 210, 212;  
 viii, 55; ix, 39, 62; x, 48;  
 154, 243  
 publications, i, 3; ii, 154-  
 156; vii, 23





# VHS, publications, *cont'd*

- Adm. of Vt.*, x, 39, 124; x, 48
- Barnard*, i, 35
- Bourn Mystery*, v, 38, (*rev.*) 353-354
- Collections*, VHS, ix, 101
- 1800 Census*, vii, 24, 52, 250-254 (*rev.*); *see also* Census of 1800
- Londonderry*, iv, 43, 104 (*rev.*); v, 42
- Marlboro*, i, 3, 82, 95, 119; ii, 33
- Peacham*, x, 48
- Sleeping Sentinel*, iv, 105; (*rev.*); v, 38; vi, 42
- Unic. Legisl.*, v, 42
- Vermonters*, v, 38; vi, 42
- Vermont Index*, ix, 231
- LIST OF, 1930, i, 26, 93; 1931, ii, 109; 1936, iv, 109-113; 1938, 67-75
- publicity, v, 43; vii, 29; viii, 54, 60; ix, 296; x, 53
- reports
  - Librarian, 1928, i, 31; 1929, i, 35; 1930, ii, 32-33; 1931, iii, (vi); 1932-35, iv, 29-30, 32-35, 38-40, 43-45; 1936, v, 41-47; 1937, vi, 40-44; 1938, vii, 23-30; 1939, viii, 54; 1940, ix, 41-44; 1941, x, 50-54
  - President, 1931, ii, 48; 1936, v, 36-39; 1938, vii, 14-20; 1939, viii, 51-53; 1940, ix, 38-40; 1941, x, 47-49
  - Secretary, 1933-36, iv, 21-28; 1937, v, 39-41; 1938, vi, 37-40; 1939, vii, 20-23; 1940, viii, 77; 1941, ix, 44-46; 1942, x, 55-58

# VHS, reports, *cont'd*

- Treasurer, 1928-29, i, 29; 1930, ii, 34; 1931, iii, (vii); 1933-35, iv, 49-54; 1936, v, 48-50; 1937, vi, 49-53; 1938, vii, 36-39; 1939, viii, 82; 1940, ix, 46-50; 1941, x, 59-66
- Stafford Hill Monument, i, 122-123; ii, 142-143
- state appropriation, iii, (iii); iv, 19, 49; vii, 17; viii, 52; ix, 40
- State Cabinet, viii, 59
- WPA projects, vii, 28; ix, 44; x, 49, 54
- Yorktown Sesquicentennial, ii, 175
- VERMONT HISTORICAL SOCIETY IN 2038 A.D., (Spargo), vi, 31-37
- Vermont Hotel, Manchester, i, 164
- VERMONT INCIDENT IN THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION: THE STORY OF RICHARD WALLACE, viii, 31-43
- VERMONT IN THE CENSUS OF 1800—A REVIEW, vii, 250-254
- VERMONT IN THE MAKING: A REVIEW, vii, 178-184
- Vermont Journal*, iv, 159; x, 226
- VERMONT JOURNAL AND THE UNIVERSAL ADVERTISER, x, 226
- VERMONT LETTERS, A SERIES, vi, 15-20, 362-367; vii, 205-207
- Vermont Literary and Scientific Institution, iv, 178
- Vermont Marble Company, ii, 144; viii, 369
- Vermont Methodist Seminary, iv, 184
- VERMONT POPULATION TRENDS, ix, 14-26





- Vermont Prose Miscellany*, ii, 146  
*Vermont Republican*, iv, 157, 168  
*Vermont Repository*, x, 227  
Vermont Scientific and Literary Institute, Brandon, ii, 33; iv, 208  
Vermont Society of Colonial Dames, i, 32, 33, 35; ii, 33; iv, 25, 29, 39, 44  
*Vermont Verse: An Anthology*, ii, 147  
Vermont Writers Project, viii, 319  
*Vermonters, The*, ii, 10; ix, 230  
Vermonters  
    characteristics of, i, 105-106; vii, 217-230; viii, 101; x, 3-20  
    emigrated to Canada, v, 85, 92, 94, 136; x, 42  
    to Illinois, vii, 199  
    to New York, vii, 208; ix, 216  
    to Ohio, iv, 233-234; vii, 212  
    to Wisconsin, ix, 280  
*Vermont's Anti-Slavery and Underground Railroad Record*, (rev.), vi, 3  
VERMONT'S PART IN INDUSTRY, viii, 357-373  
Vernon, ix, 124  
Victoria, (Queen), ii, 118  
Voltaire's Head, x, 228  
Walden, ii, 84  
Walling and Hager map of Vermont, 1859, ii, 163, 184, 188  
Wallingford, iv, 207; vi, 9, 354; viii, 359, 370; ix, 178  
    Academy, iv, 207  
Wallingford, North, ix, 165  
Walloomasac, N. Y., i, 122  
Walpole, N. H., ii, 59, 60, 169, 171; v, 281, 298; vii, 124; ix, 155  
Waltham, iv, 140; vi, 233; ix, 167  
*Walton's Register*, 1931, ii, 208  
Wadsworth's Division, i, 53  
Waitsfield, ii, 68, 69  
Wantastiquet Lake, x, 111  
Wantastiquet R., ii, 164  
Wantastiquet Trout Club, x, 111  
War of 1812, i, 31, 99, 102, 103, 147, 163; iv, 151; vi, 15; ix, 215-216; x, 6, 118-119  
Wardsboro, viii, 372  
Wardsboro, West, ii, 147  
Warner Brothers, iv, 38  
Warner, Fort, ii, 197, 200, 201, 205  
Warner's Regiment, i, 163  
Warren, ii, 63, 70; x, 98  
Warwick, i, 179; ii, 136  
washing machine, vii, 181  
Washington, D. C., ii, 47, 120; v, 305; viii, 290  
    social life, vii, 205-207  
Washington, Mass., i, 170  
Washington, Vt., ii, 125, 190  
Washington Bicentennial, i, 192  
Washington County, N. Y., i, 149  
Washington County, Vt., iv, 151  
Waterbury, ii, 72; iv, 207, 231  
    Academy, iv, 230  
Waterford, ii, 120, 123; iv, 209; v, 282; viii, 364  
    Institute, iv, 209  
water heater, i, 137  
Waterloo, battle, i, 73, 109  
Watertown, Mass., vii, 125  
Waterville, viii, 380; 123, 512  
    record inventory of, vii, 165  
Waters place, ii, 186  
Waukau, Wisc., ii, 98





- We Americans*, vii, 175; viii, 102  
 "We broke them, yes, we broke them", vii, 71  
 Weare, N. H., ii, 135  
 Weathersfield, ii, 60, 138, 164, 179, 180, 189; x, 14, 22, 222  
 Webb's Brigade, i, 71  
 Weed's Hill, i, 57, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 67, 68, 69  
 "Weekly Wanderer", iv, 165  
 welding, steel, i, 76  
 Wells, i, 171  
 Wells and Richardson Co., viii, 372  
 Wells River, ii, 117, 123, 125, 137  
 Wellington's veterans, vi, 14-15  
 Wentworth's Ferry, N. H., ii, 178  
 Wentworth grants, iv, 120 *see also* N. H. grants  
 Wentworth, N. H., vi, 355; x, 83, 98-99  
 Wesleyan Methodist church, ii, 103, 107  
 West Brookfield, Mass., i, 82  
 West Claremont, viii, 362  
 West Hartford, Connecticut, vi, 5  
 West India Islands, ii, 131, 132  
 West Indies, v, 314  
 Westminster, ii, 136; v, 9, 18; vi, 13; vii, 218; viii, 113, 121, 186; x, 32, 124, 217, 219, 222  
     Church, viii, 190-192  
     *History of*, rev., x, 124  
 Westmoreland, N. H., ii, 169, 189  
 West Point, iv, 196  
 West Proctor road, ii, 186, 192  
 West Providence (Vt.), i, 179  
 West R., ii, 164, 165, 168  
 West River Academy, iv, 209  
 West Rupert Educational Institute, iv, 209  
 West Rutland, ii, 83  
 West Springfield, Mass., ii, 54  
 Western and No. Inland Lock Navig. Co., viii, 291  
 Western Union, i, 9, 12  
 Westfield Grammar School, iv, 209  
 Westfield, Mass., ii, 54; iv, 209; vii, 63  
 Weston, ix, 294; x, 22, 28; 109-113  
     Community Club, x, 109  
     Grange, x, 111  
     Playhouse, x, 110  
     Women's Relief Corps, x, 111  
 Weybridge, ii, 167; iv, 152; vi, 233  
 WHAT IS DEMOCRACY, ix, 217-218  
 Wheelerville, i, 83  
 Wheelock, i, 135, 138; ii, 84; viii, 370; x, 215  
 Whigs, i, 106, 154, 155, 159, 160; ii, 9; iv, 185; vi, 8-9  
     Convention, ii, 122, 126, 128  
 Whipple Hollow, iv, 234  
 White Creek, N. Y., vi, 318  
 Whitehall, N. Y., ii, 164; v, 8; viii, 374, *see also* Skenesboro  
 Whitelaw papers, iv, 44; vii, 174; ix, 41, 43, 126  
 White R., ii, 168  
 White River Falls, ii, 137  
 White River Junction, ii, 134  
 White River Valley Historical Society, vii, 288; viii, 254; ix, 69  
 Whiting, i, 75; ii, 186-187  
 Whiting Co., viii, 370  
 Whitingham, x, 21  
 Whitney Museum of American Art, iv, 211  
 Wiers, N. H., ii, 134  
 Wilbur Library, iv, 262; vii, 187  
 WILL GILLILAND, PIONEER OF THE VALLEY OF LAKE CHAMPLAIN, ix, 186-197





- Willard Park, (Wheelock), x, 245
- William and Mary College, ii, 9
- William Henry Fort, ii, 172, 197, 199, 200; v, 6; vi, 292
- "William Tom King", vii, 58
- Williams College, i, 74
- Williamsburg, Va., x, 232
- Williamstown, Mass., i, 124, 127, 170, 176
- Williston, i, 173; ii, 5, 26, 72; iv, 206; x, 192
- Willoughby, Lake, i, 92
- Willow Point, N. Y., v, 10, 11
- Willsboro, vii, 191
- Willson Stone mills, Manchester, i, 163
- Wilmington, Del., v, 305
- Wilmington, Vt., iv, 208
- Academy, iv, 209
- Wilson patent, vi, 82
- Winch Hill, x, 130
- Winchendon, Mass., ii, 136
- Windham Central District, iv, 129
- Windham County, i, 119; ii, 7; iv, 129
- Bank, x, 14
- Grammar School, iv, 153, 207
- Historical Society, xi, 119-121, 142
- Musical Assoc., viii, 146
- Windham Hall, iv, 173, 207
- Windsor, i, 142, 179, 186; ii, 7, 53, 60, 61, 123; iv, 125, 152, 156-159, 164, 205-208; v, 18, 350-351; vi, 21; viii, 338, 366, 372; ix, 199, 241; x, 8, 10, 11, 85, 93, 97, 99, 139, 216, 217, 218, 224, 226
- Centennial Celebration, iv, 158
- Female Academy, iv, 156, 157, 191, 207
- industry of, 360-363
- Windsor Association, x, 31
- Windsor County, iv, 151; x, 8
- Grammar School, iv, 127, 128, 134, 151, 207
- Windsor Gazette*, iv, 152
- "Windsor & Plymouth Ascutney Iron Co.", viii, 365
- Windsor, West, ii, 93; x, 100
- Winhall, vi, 354
- Winnetoesaukee, Lake, N. H., ii, 134; vi, 211
- Winooski, viii, 370; ix, 209; x, 140
- Winooski Falls, ix, 164
- Winooski R., ii, 137, 202; vi, 149, 209, 225, 305 *see also* Onion R.
- WINTER IN VERMONT, A REVIEW, ix, 291-292
- Wisconsin, ii, 86, 93, 97, 98, 100; vii, 130
- Witchcraft, i, 148; ix, 172
- Wolcott, viii, 44, 47
- record, inventory of, vii, 165
- Wolf's Cave, ii, 82
- women, education of, iv, 152-160, 188
- women's rights, ix, 131, 156-157, 172
- Woodbury, viii, 368
- Wood Creek, i, 178, 180; vi, 212-214, 220, 263, 280, 285
- Woodstock, i, 179; ii, 53, 61, 67, 165; iv, 152, 156, 194, 206, 209; vi, 5; vii, 68; ix, 214, 263; x, 10, 14, 96, 99, 101
- Academy, iv, 209
- Woodstock Association, iv, 180
- Woodstock, South, iv, 208; ix, 254; x, 45-46
- wool, vii, 155 *see also* sheep
- wool carding, vii, 192
- woolens, viii, 363
- Wool picking machine, i, 78
- Woolwich, Maine, ii, 130
- Worcester, Mass., vii, 125
- Works Project Administration
- Hist. Records Survey, *see* Hist. Records Survey





- Index of Rev. Veterans, viii,  
 58; ix, 44; x, 54  
 Veterans' Graves Reg. Pro-  
 ject, viii, 59  
 World War, ii, 29  
 Wort House, i, 59, 60  
 Worthington, Carpenter &  
 Kellam, i, 117  
 Wright's Brigade, i, 64  
 writing masters, *see* penman-  
 ship  
  
 Yale Univ., i, 83, 156, 157, 169;  
 ii, 9, 27, 156; iv, 211, 226-230  
 Graduate School, iv, 210  
 Yale University Press, ii, 157,  
 211  
  
 Yamaska, vi, 127, 128  
*Yankee Saint*, by John  
 Humphrey Noyes, (*rev.*), iv,  
 105-106  
 YANKEES AND YORKERS, A  
 REVIEW, ix, 121-122  
 Yates, N. Y., ii, 92  
 Yarmouth, North, i, 179  
 Yeoman's Record, i, 110, 112  
 York, Pa., i, 53, v, 299  
 York Road, i, 54  
 Yorker, ii, 197  
 Yorkshire, i, 179  
 Yorktown, Va., ii, 20, 157  
 Sesquicentennial, ii, 157-160  
 "Young Charlotte", vii, 69  
 youth in government, vii, 109





# INDEX TO

## Migration From Vermont

by LEWIS D. STILWELL

(*Proceedings*, Vol. V., No. 2, June 1937)

- 
- |   |   |
|---|---|
| Abstinence societies, 177-178   | Bainbridge, N. Y., 94   |
| Academies, <i>see</i> Education;<br>Schools                                     | Baker, Remember, 86   |
| Addison County, Vt., 172, 180   | bankrupts, 171  |
| Africa, 123, 210  | Baptists, 76, 110, 147, 162,<br>180, 182, 202, 203                              |
| Agricultural societies, 133, 174,<br>199, 222                                   | Barnet, Vt., 70, 78, 82, 155  |
| Alabama, 123, 166, 214, 216   | Barnet (ship) 156   |
| Albany, N. Y., 105, 120, 146,<br>186, 201, 206                                  | barter economics, 106-107   |
| Allegany County, N. Y., 120   | Barton, Vt., 217  |
| Allen, Ebenezer, 123  | Batten Kill, 156  |
| Allen, Ethan, 65-66, 76, 86, 93   | Beecher, Catherine, 208   |
| Allen family, 84, 86  | Bellows Falls, Vt., 104, 105,<br>134, 156                                       |
| American Revolution, 87   | Beloit College, 243   |
| American Society for Educat-<br>ing Pious Youth for the<br>Gospel Ministry, 137 | Benjamin, Asher, 108  |
| Andover Theological Seminary,<br>147, 180                                       | Bennington, Mich., 190  |
| Anti-Masonic movement, 163,<br>179-180, 184                                     | Bennington, Vt., 102, 156, 159,<br>184, 200                                     |
| Anti-slavery, 182, 224, 244   | Bennington, Battle of, 87   |
| Apprentices, 170, 171, 210  | Bennington County, Vt., 138,<br>148   |
| Architecture, 108-109   | Bennington Party, 88, 92-93   |
| Arkansas, 214, 216  | Benson, Vt., 190  |
| Arnold, Benedict, 87  | Berlin, Vt., 96   |
| Artisans, <i>see</i> craftsmen and<br>mechanics                                 | Bethel, Vt., 201  |
| Artists, 210-211, 227   | Betterment Act of 1781, 85  |
| Asia, 210   | Black Hawk horses, 159, 221   |
| Australia, 213  | Blue laws, 112  |
| Ayrshire cattle, 220  | Bolivar, Simon, 167   |
|   | Book stores, 114  |
|   | Boston, Mass., 104, 105, 133,<br>134, 146, 176, 177, 195, 201,<br>206, 212, 219 |



Bradford, Vt., 196  
 Bradford County, Pa., 121, 142  
 Brandon, Vt., 175  
 Brandon, Wis., 207  
 Brattleboro, Vt., 70, 131, 175,  
     200  
 Bremer County, Iowa, 244  
 Bridgewater, Vt., 220  
 Brighton, Mass., 220  
 Brome, Canada, 117  
 Buffalo, N. Y., 167, 185, 205,  
     206  
 Bullard, Isaac, 148  
 Burgoyne, General, 65, 88, 89,  
     91  
 Burlington, N. Y., 119  
 Burlington, Vt., 126, 134, 146,  
     154, 155, 184, 185, 200, 205  
 Burlington, Wis., 207  
 Butler County, Iowa, 244  
 Byron, Lord, 167

Caledonia County, Vt., 159  
 California, 211-213, 214-216,  
     226-227, 231  
 California fever, 211-213, 238  
 Calvinists, 76, 78  
 Canaan, Conn., 76  
 Canada, 74-75, 117-118, 125-  
     126, 184, 196, 214, 217  
 Canadian Rebellion of 1837,  
     182, 238  
 Canal boats, *see* Packet boats  
 canals, 104-105, 154-156, 176-  
     177, 185-186, 234  
 Canterbury, Conn., 75  
 Cape Horn, 212  
 Carthage, N. Y., 139  
 Castleton, Vt., 184, 189  
 Catholics, 184-185  
 cattle, 99, 104, 105-106, 158-  
     159, 173, 198, 219-220, 222,  
     233  
 Ceylon, 148  
 Chagres, Panama, 212  
 Champlain Canal, 154-155, 167  
     176-177, 185

Champlain valley, 138, 152,  
     153, 177, 200, 201  
 Chapin, Thomas, 146  
 Charlestown, N. H., 75  
 Chautauqua County, N. Y.,  
     140  
 Chenango County, N. Y., 94,  
     120  
 Cherokee Indians, 148  
 Chicago, Ill., 185, 205, 220  
 Chickasaw Indians, 148  
 children and childhood, 169-  
     170, 209-211, 228, 236-237,  
     240  
 Chillicothe, Ohio, 122  
 Choctaw, Indians, 148  
 Christian Church, 110-111  
 Church, Abiah, 170  
 Church of England, 76; *see also*  
     Episcopalians  
 Cincinnati, Ohio, 122, 187  
 Civil War, 229-230  
 Clarendon Springs, Vt., 96  
 Cleveland, Ohio, 121, 143, 185  
 Clinton County, N. Y., 118  
 clothing, 109  
 Cloudburst of 1811, 127  
 Cochrane, Rev. Sylvester, 190  
 Cold Water Armies, 177  
 college Party, 92-93  
 Collins, N. Y., 140  
 Colorado, 215, 216  
 Colton, Walter, 211  
 Columbus, Ohio, 144  
 Compton, Canada, 117  
 Concord, N. H., 133  
 Congregationalists, 76, 109-110  
     111, 117, 121, 147, 162, 182,  
     202, 228  
 Connecticut, 75, 77, 195, 214,  
     216, 233  
 Connecticut River, 67, 68, 70,  
     80, 100, 104-105, 155-157,  
     176  
 Connecticut valley, 138, 176  
 consumption, *see* Tuberculosis  
 Continental Congress, 83, 87  
 copper, 177, 220





Cornwall, Conn., 76  
Coventry, Conn., 75  
craftsmen and mechanics, 150.  
166, 169, 195, 210, 240-241  
Crawford County, Pa., 142  
Crown Point, N. Y., 75

Dakota Territory, 216  
Danby, Vt., 140  
Dansville, N. Y., 140  
Dartmouth, College 92, 113,  
147

Davenport, Thomas, 175  
debtors, 107, 171  
Delaware, 214, 216  
Deseret, Utah, 181  
Detroit, Mich., 165, 185  
Devon cattle, 220  
Dexter, Mich., 190  
diseases and epidemics, 83, 107-  
108, 128-129, 188, 202  
District of Columbia, 214, 216  
doctors, 149-150, 166, 169, 193,  
195, 240  
Dorrilites, 111, 238  
Dorset, Vt., 102, 200  
Douglas, Stephen A., 192, 244  
drinking, 109, 163, 177  
Du Page County, Ill., 190  
Durham cattle, 220  
Dutchess County, N. Y., 77  
dysentery, 83

East Poultney, Vt., 189  
Eastern Townships, Canada,  
90, 117-118, 145, 164  
Eaton, William, 122  
Eaton County, Mich., 190  
Eddyville, Ky., 122  
Edgerton, Abiah, 96  
education, 112-114, 163, 203-  
204, 208-209, 237-238, 243  
electric inventions, 175  
Ellicutt, N. Y., 140  
Ellmaker, Amos, 180  
Embargo Act of 1808, 125-126,  
137, 138, 238

emigration (*see* Vermonters  
emigrated to)  
end of the world, 1843, 203  
Episcopalians, 110; *see also*  
Church of England  
Erie Canal, 165, 167, 168,  
185-186, 240  
Erie County, N. Y., 119, 140  
Erie County, Pa., 142  
Erysipelas, 202  
Essex County, N. Y., 118  
Evansville, Ind., 168

Fair Haven, Vt., 200, 218  
Fairbanks brothers, 175  
Fairfield County, Ohio, 122  
Falkland Islands, 151  
Fallen Timbers, Battle of, 122  
Far West, ( ? ), 181  
farmers, 149, 171, 193, 207,  
236-237; *see also* Vermont—  
Agriculture  
Fisk, Reuben, 150  
Flagg, Gershom, 144  
floods, 127, 153  
Florida, 214, 216  
food, 82  
Foot, Daniel, 124  
Fort Dummer, 74  
Fort Sumter, 229, 230  
Franklin County, N. Y., 118  
Free-will Baptists, 110  
Freemasons, 179, 238; *see also*  
anti-masonic movement  
Fremont, Ill., 190  
French and Indian War, 74, 75  
Friends, 110  
Gaines, N. Y., 140  
Galena, Mo., 194  
Genesee fever, 120, 135, 238  
Genesee valley, 154, 234  
Geneva, Switzerland, 211  
Georgia, 166, 214, 216  
Gettysburg, Pa., 230  
Gold, 73, 211-213, 220-221  
Gore, John, 175  
Goshen, Conn., 76  
Granite, 73, 177





- Granitic Mountains, 67-68  
 Great Britain, 83, 88, 114  
 Great Lakes, 185, 240  
 Greece, 166-167  
 Greeley, Horace, 134  
 Green Bay, Wis., 185  
 Green Mountain, Iowa, 228  
 Green Mountain Boys, 86-87  
 Green Mountaineer, 173  
 Green Mountains, 67, 138, 156, 176, 219  
 Green County, Ill., 145, 164  
 Greengarden, Ill., 190  
 Greensboro, Vt., 137  
 Grinnell College, 243  
 Guildhall, Vt., 217  
 Guilford, Vt., 111, 175-176  
 Halifax, Vt., 96  
 Hambletonian horses, 159, 221  
 Hamilton, Silas, 122-123  
 Harmon, Daniel, 146  
 Hartford, Conn., 100, 104, 105, 156  
 Hartford, Vt., 196  
 Hartland, N. Y., 140  
 Hawaii, 148, 213  
 Hawkins, Josiah, 123  
 health, *see* Diseases and epidemic  
 Hebron, Conn., 75  
 Hobart, Peter, 123  
 Holland Purchase, 120, 139  
 Holyoke, Mass., 105  
 Horses, 99-100, 159, 173-174, 198, 221-222  
 Hoskins, N., 152  
 Hubbardton, Vt., 217  
 Hudson River, 68, 154, 156  
 Huntingdon, Canada, 117  
 Ide, William B., 211  
 Illinois, 145, 164, 165, 179, 186, 187, 188, 190, 191, 194, 201, 206, 207, 208, 214-216, 223, 228, 231, 236  
 Illinois fever, 215  
 indented labor, 170  
 Indian raids, 128  
 Indiana, 145, 168, 183, 191, 194, 214, 215  
 Indians, 73, 188; *see also* Cherokee Indians, Chickasaw Indians, Choctaw Indians, Rouge River Indians, St. Francis Indians  
 insect pests, 153-154  
 inventors and inventions, 161, 175, 242-243  
 Iowa, 194, 210, 214-216, 223, 228, 244  
 Ireland, 184, 196-197, 217  
 Irish famine, 197  
 Iron mines, 102  
 Irondequoit, N. Y., 119  
 Jackson, Andrew, 122  
 Jarvis, William, 132  
 Jefferson, Thomas, 125, 126  
 Jefferson County, N. Y., 118  
 Jersey County, Ill., 145, 164  
 John Ledyard (ship) 156  
 Kalamazoo County, Mich., 165  
 Kansas, 215, 216, 224-225, 228, 229, 238  
 Kentucky, 122, 144, 214, 216  
 Kirtland, Ohio, 181  
 Knox College, 243  
 Lake Champlain, 68, 70, 80, 83, 91, 100, 104, 105, 118, 128, 154, 155, 156, 167, 185, 240  
 Lake Erie, 143, 187  
 Lake Memphremagog, 155-156  
 Lake Ontario, 205, 206  
 Lamoille County, Vt., 162  
 land—Valuation and speculation, 106, 142, 189, 199, 207, 219, 227, 232, 234-236  
 Latter-Day Saints *see* Mormons  
 lawyers, 149-150, 166, 169, 193, 195, 240  
 Lebanon, Conn., 75





- libraries, 114  
 liquors and spirits, 109, 130, 163, 177-178  
 Litchfield County, Conn., 76  
 Little Rock, Ark., 212  
 Louisiana, 214, 216  
 Lowell, Mass., 195, 211  
 loyalists, 88-90, 117, 203, 238  
 Ludlow, Vt., 196  
 Lumber, lumbering and lumbermen, 100, 152, 155, 192, 200, 207, 218  
 lyceums, 163  
 Lyndon, N. Y., 140  
 Lyndon, Vt., 110, 196  
 Lyon, Matthew, 114, 122, 180  
  
 McNeill, William, 150-151  
 Madison County, Ill., 145  
 Madison County, N. Y., 119  
 Maine, 214, 216  
 Malone, N. Y., 118  
 Mansfield, Conn., 75  
 maple sugar, 98, 199, 222  
 Mapleton, Kans., 228  
 maps; Changes in population, *between* 96-97, 136-137, 164-165, 172-173, 200-201, 216-217  
 ————Railways by 1859, *between* 218-219  
 ————Sheep in each town, 1836, *between* 172-173  
 ————Towns in which settlement had been begun, *between* 78-79  
 ————Turnpikes of Vermont, *between* 104-105  
 marble, 73, 155, 177, 200, 218  
 Marietta, Ohio, 122  
 Maryland, 144, 214, 216  
 Masons *see* Freemasons  
 Massachusetts, 74, 77-78, 83, 146, 195, 196, 209, 211, 214-216, 233, 234  
 mechanics, *see* Craftsmen and mechanics  
 melodeons, 200  
 merchants, *see* Traders  
 merino sheep, 132, 157, 172, 198, 221  
 Merrimack River, 133  
 Messenger horses, 159, 221  
 Methodists, 110, 136, 147, 162, 180, 184, 203  
 Michigan, 123, 165, 179, 181, 183, 186, 188, 190, 194, 201, 206, 207, 214-216, 231, 236  
 Michigan fever, 215  
 Michillimackinac, Mich., 123  
 Middlebury, Mich., 231  
 Middlebury, N. Y., 231  
 Middlebury, Vt., 102, 124, 154, 184, 196, 231  
 Middlebury College, 113, 147  
 Middlesex Canal, 133  
 Middletown, Vt., 122  
 migratory workers, 167-168, 191-193, 195-196  
 Miles, Hermon O., 244-245  
 Milford, Conn., 76  
 Military Tract, 120, 139  
 Miller, William, 203  
 Millerism, 202-203  
 Milwaukee, Wis., 205  
 Ministers, 136, 147-148, 166, 180-181, 193, 195, 240  
 Minnesota, 168, 210, 214, 215, 223, 228, 231  
 Missionaries, 136, 147, 148, 166, 180-181, 210, 238  
 Missisquoi, Canada, 117  
 Missisquoi River, 70  
 Mississippi, 166, 214, 216  
 Mississippi River, 187  
 Missouri, 146, 149, 194, 214, 215, 216, 223, 225, 228  
 Mohawk River, 120, 121  
 Monkton, Vt., 131  
 Monroe County, N. Y., 119  
 Montpelier, Ind., 194  
 Montpelier, Vt., 154-155, 163, 176, 224  
 Montreal, Canada, 100, 105, 125, 205





- Morgan horses, 99-100, 159, 173-174, 221  
 Mormons, 181, 184, 210, 238  
 National Board of Popular Education, 208  
 Nauvoo, Ill., 181  
 Nebraska, 215, 216 228  
 Nelson, N. Y., 119  
 Nevada, 216  
 New Bedford, Mass., 196  
 New England, 166, 195, 210, 231, 233  
 New England Sunday School Convention, 137  
 New Hampshire, 75, 77, 83, 88, 92-93, 214-216, 231, 234  
 ————Land grants, 83-85  
 (*see also*, Maps)  
 New Hampshire Party, 92-93  
 New Jersey, 214, 216  
 New Madrid, Mo., 149  
 New Mexico, 214, 216  
 New York (city) 146, 154, 155, 195, 201, 205, 206  
 New York (state) 83, 85, 88, 92, 93, 114, 118-121, 135, 138-140, 148, 164, 165, 167, 188, 194, 195, 203, 205, 206, 207, 214-216, 231, 235, 236, 239, 240  
 ————Land grants, 85-87  
 (*see also*) Maps)  
 New York Party, 92, 93, 203, 238  
 newspapers, 114, 135, 168, 170, 183, 205-206, 208, 212, 222, 226, 244  
 Newton, N. Y., 119  
 Nicaragua, 212  
 North Carolina, 214, 216  
 North-West Company, 146  
 Northampton, Mass., 155  
 Norwich, Vt., 221  
 Noyes, John Humphrey, 203  
 Ogdensburg, N. Y., 205  
 Ohio, 121-122, 135, 143-145, 148, 164, 179, 186, 188, 194, 201, 205, 206, 207, 208, 214-216, 231, 234, 239, 240  
 Ohio fever, 135, 215, 238  
 Ohio River, 122, 187, 206, 240  
 Oneida, N. Y., 203  
 Onion River Land Company, 84, 86  
 Ontario, 90  
 Orange County, Vt., 177, 220  
 Oregon, 194, 210, 213, 214, 216, 227, 231  
 Orland, Ind., 194  
 Orleans County, N. Y., 140  
 Orleans County, Vt., 128, 162, 177  
 Orwell, Vt., 117, 140  
 Ostego County, N. Y., 119  
 Otter Creek, 70, 152, 156  
 packet boats, 185-186, 205-206  
 Palestine, 148  
 Panama, 212  
 Panic of 1837, 172, 178-179, 229  
 Panic of 1857, 229  
 Paris, 211  
 Parks, Beaumont, 123  
 Pawlet, Vt., 96, 117, 217  
 Peacham, Vt., 130, 196  
 pearlash, 100  
 peddlers and traveling salesmen, 168, 171, 192, 194, 207, 208, 240  
 Pennsylvania, 121, 135, 142-143, 144, 164, 214-216, 234, 235  
 Perfectionism, 203, 238  
 Perkins family, 122  
 Peru, Vt., 196  
 Phelps and Gorham Purchase, 120, 139  
 Pike's Peak, 227  
 pilgrims, 148-149, 238  
 pioneer conditions, 80-83  
 Pittsburgh, Pa., 145, 187  
 Pittsford, Vt., 102  
 plague of worms, 82  
 Plattsburg, N. Y., 139





- Plymouth, Vt., 221  
 population changes, (*see* maps)  
 Portsmouth, Ohio, 187  
 potash, 100-101, 152, 232  
 Potatoes, 130, 160, 174, 199, 219, 222  
 Potsdam, N. Y., 118  
 Poultney, Vt., 121  
 Powers, Joseph, 175  
 Pownal, Vt., 159  
 Prairie Ronde, Mich., 165  
 Pratt, Orson, 181  
 preachers, *see* ministers  
 Presbyterians, 78  
 Prevost, Sir George, 128  
 prices, 126, 130  
 printers, 168, 171, 192, 207, 240  
 proprietors, 83-84  
 Putney, Vt., 196, 203  
  
 Quakers, 110  
 quarries, *see* granite; marble; slate  
 Quebec, 87, 90, 91, 134  
  
 railroads, 176, 186, 197, 201, 206, 208, 217-220, 226, 234, 240, 243  
 Randolph, Vt., 117, 184-185, 224  
 Red Sandrock Mountains, 67-68  
 religion, 109-112, 136-137, 147-149, 162-163, 180-182, 202-203, 224, 238, 243  
 Republican Party, 244  
 Rhode Island, 77, 214, 216  
 Richelieu Falls, 68  
 roads, 103-104, 139, 141, 157, 167, 176, 186, 187, 206, 234, 239  
 Rockingham, Vt., 97  
 Rouge River Indians, 227  
 Royalton, N. Y., 140  
 Royalton, Vt., 91, 117, 190  
 Rushford, N. Y., 120  
 Rutland, Ill., 228  
 Rutland, N. Y., 118  
 Rutland, Vt., 107, 118, 140, 184, 200, 218, 224  
 Rutland, Wis., 207  
 Rutland County, Vt., 127  
 Ryegate, Vt., 78  
  
 sailors, 166, 196, 210  
 St. Albans, Vt., 154, 184, 219  
 St. Francis Indians, 73  
 St. John's, Canada, 105  
 St. Johnsbury, Vt., 131, 175, 200  
 St. Lawrence County, N. Y., 118  
 St. Lawrence River, 176, 205, 206  
 St. Lawrence Turnpike, 139  
 St. Louis, Mo., 145, 146, 164, 194  
 St. Mary's Catholic Church, Burlington, 185  
 Salisbury, Conn., 76  
 San Francisco, Calif., 213  
 Saskatchewan, 146  
 Saunders, Prince, 146  
 scales, Platform, 175, 200  
 Schenectady, N. Y., 186, 206  
 scholars, 211  
 schoolcraft, Mich., 190  
 schools, 112-114, 203-204, 237-238  
 Seventh Day Adventists, 203  
 sheep-raising, 132, 157-158, 172-173, 197-198, 207-208, 221, 222, 233  
 Shefford, Canada, 117  
 Sherbrooke, Canada, 117  
 silk craze, 174, 184  
 Silliman, Benjamin, 79  
 Slade, Governor, 208  
 Slate, 73, 177, 218  
 smuggling, 126, 127-128  
 soapstone, 177  
 soldiers, 166, 195, 210, 229-230  
 "Song of the Vermonters", 94  
 The South, 146-147, 165-166, 194-195, 210, 214, 216  
 South America, 146, 166



- South Carolina, 168, 214, 216  
 South Sea Islands, 210; *see also*  
     Tahiti  
 The Southwest, 148, 166  
 Spencer, James, 150  
 spotted fever, 128-129, 137,  
     138, 202  
 Springfield, Ohio, 144  
 squares, steel, 200  
 stage-coach service, 104, 186,  
     243  
 Stanstead, Canada, 117  
 steamboats, 133, 156, 167, 185-  
     186, 201, 212, 243  
 Steuben County, N. Y., 140  
 Stevens, Thaddeus, 244  
 Stilwell, Lewis D., 246  
 Stowe, Vt., 117  
 Strafford, Vt., 131  
 summer hotels, 219  
 sunday Schools, 137, 163, 243  
 surveyors, 168, 192, 194, 207  
 Susquehanna County, Pa., 142  
 Susquehanna valley, 94, 121  
 Sutter's Fort, Calif., 211-212  
 Swanton, Vt., 154, 184  
 swine, 99, 173, 198  
 Sylvan, Mich., 190  
  
 Taconic Range, 67  
 Tahiti, 196  
 Taplin, John, 96  
 taxation, 88  
 teachers, 146-147, 149, 165,  
     193, 194, 208-209, 210, 240  
 temperance movement, 163,  
     177-178, 243, 245  
 Tennessee, 214, 216  
 Texas, 214, 216, 231  
 Thetford, Vt., 146  
 Ticonderoga, N. Y., 87  
 Tinmouth, Vt., 102, 122  
 Tioga County, Pa., 142  
 Todd, Timothy, 150  
 Tolland County, Conn., 75  
 Tories, *see* Loyalists  
 traders, 194-195, 166, 212-213  
  
 Troy, N. Y., 105, 133-134, 146,  
     154, 167, 185, 205, 206  
 tuberculosis, 129, 146, 147, 165,  
     228  
 Tunbridge, Vt., 117  
 Turners Falls, Mass., 105  
 turnpikes, *see* Roads  
  
 underground railway, 244  
 Union Colony, 189-190  
 Universalists, 110, 203  
 Utah, 210, 214, 216  
 Utica, N. Y., 186  
  
 Vera Cruz, Mexico, 212  
 Vergennes, Ill., 190-191  
 Vergennes, Vt., 102, 130, 156,  
     196, 205  
 Vermont  
     Agriculture, 98-100, 103, 132,  
         133, 152-154, 157-160, 172-  
         175, 197-199, 219-220, 221-  
         223, 232-233, 234, 236-237  
     Birth rate, 96-97, 124, 174-  
         175, 179, 236-237  
     Climate, 71-72, 83, 108, 129-  
         130, 232-233  
     Economic conditions, 97-  
         109, 130-134, 151-162, 172-  
         179, 197-202, 217-223, 232-  
         236  
     Exports: 125, 155  
         Agric. products, 106  
         Cattle, 105  
         Horses, 221  
         Pearlash, 100-101  
         Potash, 100-101, 106, 232  
         Sheep, 198, 221  
         Timber, 100, 106, 155  
         Wheat, 106, 232  
     Forests, 68-69, 98, 100-101,  
         152, 232  
     Frontier, 78-81, 115-116, 162  
     Game, 72-73, 152  
     Geography, 67-74, 233  
     Geological survey, 199  
     Imports, 154, 155, 200  
     Land controversies, 83-87





- Manufactures, 160-162, 175-176, 177-178, 200, 218-219, 233  
 Copperas mines, 131  
 Distilleries, 130, 177-178  
 Glass, 131  
 Globe-making, 131  
 Homespun, 101  
 Iron furnaces and forges, 102, 130, 161, 177, 200, 234  
 Marble quarries, 103, 155  
 Mills, 102, 127, 152, 234  
 Pottery, 131  
 Printing, 131  
 Starch factories, 174  
 Textiles, 131-132, 161, 172, 177, 200, 234  
 Wooden items, 218  
 Markets, 99, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105-106, 133-134, 152, 154-155, 157, 161, 173, 176-177, 201, 218-220, 233-234  
 Migration—Causes, 65-66, 89, 90-91, 93-94, 108, 123-124, 125-130, 134-138, 142, 149-151, 159, 160, 164, 167-171, 173, 174-175, 177, 178, 182-184, 202-206, 207-213, 221-229, 230-239  
 Migration—Colonies, 189-191, 203, 207, 224-225, 228  
 Migration—Number, 89-90, 164, 171, 178, 179, 184, 185, 209, 214-217, 225  
 Migration—Routes and methods, 117-123, 138-149, 164-167, 185-188, 205-206, 212-213, 220, 226, 239-241  
 Militia, 126, 128  
 Mineral resources, 73, 102-103, 177, 220  
 Money and credit, 106-107, 177-178  
 Mortality, rates, 96-97  
 Politics and government, 85, 88  
 Population, 79, 95-97, 125, 151, 164, 171, 196-197, 214-217  
 Relations with British, 91-92  
 Settlement and immigration, 74-81, 83-87, 97, 184-185  
 Soil, 69-71, 153, 232  
 University, 113-114  
 Transportation, 103, 106, 133-134, 154-157, 176-177, 200-201, 217-220, 233-234  
 Waterways, 68, 104-105, 154-157  
 Vermont (republic) 83, 88-89, 93  
 Vermont (Ship) 156  
 Vermont, N. Y., 140  
 Vermont Bible Society, 137  
*Vermont Chronicle*, 184  
 Vermont Colonization Society, 137  
 Vermont Juvenile Missionary Society, 137  
 Vermont Religious Tract Society, 137  
 Vermont Settlement, N. Y., 118  
 Vermont State Bank, 127  
 "Vermont Sufferers", 94  
 Vermonters—Characteristics:  
   Adventurous, reckless, 87  
   Boldness, self-reliance and guile, 94  
   Canny and prosperous, 213, 242  
   Cautious, bourgeois, 227-228  
   Chronic unrest and millennial zeal, 164, 238  
   Clannish, 241  
   Climbing and creative stock, 65, 242-243  
   Conservative, law-abiding, 76  
   Energy, 111, 241-242  
   Large families, 96-97, 236-237  
   Liberty-loving, stubborn hardihood, 66  
   Migrating stock, 238





Pioneer spirit, 74, 238  
 Political interest, 244  
 Radicalism, 76-77, 96  
 Reform, 243  
 Unskilled, low-wage aliens,  
     197  
 Youthfulness, 66, 96  
 Vermonters—East Side, 75-76,  
     77, 85, 114  
 Vermonters—West Side, 76-  
     77, 85-87, 114  
 Vermonters emigrated into:  
     Africa, 123, 210  
     Alabama, 123, 166, 214, 216  
     Arkansas, 214, 216  
     Asia, 210  
     Australia, 213  
     California, 211-213, 214-216,  
         226-227, 231  
     Canada, 117-118, 145, 146,  
         164, 214  
     Ceylon, 148  
     Colorado, 215, 216  
     Connecticut, 195, 214-216  
     Dakota Territory, 216  
     Delaware, 214, 216  
     District of Columbia, 214,  
         216  
     Florida, 214, 216  
     Georgia, 166, 214, 216  
     Greece, 166-167  
     Haiti, 146  
     Hawaii, 148, 213  
     Illinois, 145, 164, 165, 187,  
         188, 190, 191, 194, 206,  
         207, 208, 214-216, 228, 231  
     Indiana, 145, 168, 191, 194,  
         214-215  
     Iowa, 194, 210, 214-216, 228,  
         244  
     Kansas, 215, 216, 224-225,  
         228  
     Kentucky, 122, 214, 216  
     Louisiana, 214, 216  
     Maine, 214, 216  
     Maryland, 214, 216  
     Massachusetts, 146, 195, 211,  
         214-216

Michigan, 123, 146, 165,  
     188, 190, 194, 206, 207,  
     214-216, 231  
 Minnesota, 168, 210, 214,  
     215, 228, 231  
 Mississippi, 166, 214, 216  
 Missouri, 146, 149, 194, 214,  
     215, 216, 225, 228  
 Nebraska, 215, 216, 228  
 Nevada, 216  
 New England, 166, 195  
 New Hampshire, 214-216,  
     231  
 New Jersey, 214, 216  
 New Mexico, 214, 216  
 New York (state) 118-121,  
     138-140, 164, 165, 188, 194,  
     195, 203, 206, 207, 214-  
     216, 231  
 North Carolina, 214, 216  
 Ohio, 121-122, 143-145, 164,  
     188, 194, 206, 207, 208,  
     214-216, 231  
 Oregon, 194, 210, 213, 214,  
     216, 227, 231  
 Palestine, 148  
 Pennsylvania, 121, 142-143,  
     164, 214-216  
 Rhode Island, 214, 216  
 South, 146-147, 165-166, 194-  
     195, 210, 214, 216  
 South America, 146, 166  
 South Carolina, 168, 214, 216  
 South Sea Islands, 196, 210  
 Southwest, 148, 166  
 Tahiti, 196  
 Tennessee, 214, 216  
 Texas, 214, 216, 231  
 Utah, 210, 214, 216  
 Virginia, 166, 214, 216  
 Washington, 216, 231  
 ~ Wisconsin, 165, 188, 194,  
     206, 207, 208, 214-216, 231  
 Vermonters immigrated from:  
     British army, 95  
     Canada, 74-75, 184, 196-197,  
         217



- Connecticut, 75-77, 95, 96,  
     116, 214  
 Eastern states, 214  
 Illinois, 214  
 Indiana, 214  
 Iowa, 214  
 Ireland, 184, 196-197, 217  
 Massachusetts, 74, 77, 95,  
     96, 116, 214  
 Michigan, 214  
 New Hampshire, 77, 95, 116,  
     214  
 New York, 77, 95, 214  
 Ohio, 214  
 Pennsylvania, 214  
 Rhode Island, 77, 95  
 Scotland, 78  
 South, 214  
 Western states, 214  
 Wisconsin, 214  
 Vermontville, Mich., 190, 203,  
     241  
 Vermontville, N. Y., 118  
 Vernon, Wis., 207  
 Virginia, 144, 166, 205, 214,  
     216  
 Walloomsac River, 156  
 wanderlust, 191-192  
 War of 1812, 127-128, 130-132,  
     137  
 Wardsboro, Vt., 140  
 Washington, George, 87, 93  
 Washington (state) 216, 231  
 Washington Benevolent So-  
     cieties, 128  
 water-power, 102, 152, 176  
 Water Quechee, 104-105, 156  
 Waverly, Iowa, 244-245  
 weather, 129-130, 137  
 Weathersfield, Vt., 132, 146  
 Wells River, 156  
 Wells River, Vt., 105, 156  
 Wentworth, Governor, 83  
 West Haven, Vt., 134  
 western fever, 184  
 Western Reserve, 143-144, 164  
 Wheat, 99, 106, 107, 153-154,  
     199, 222, 232  
 Wheatland, Ill., 190  
 White River, 156  
 White River Junction, Vt., 201  
 Whitehall, N. Y., 105, 154, 167,  
     176, 177, 185, 205, 206  
 Whitney, Charles, 123  
 Wilder, Vt., 105  
 Willard, Emma, 111  
 Williams College, 113  
 Windham County, Conn., 75  
 Windsor, Conn., 105  
 Windsor, Mich., 190  
 Windsor, N. Y., 140  
 Windsor, Vt., 107, 114, 165,  
     176, 196, 221  
 Windsor, County, Vt., 127  
 Winooski River, 70, 156  
 Wirt, William, 180  
 Wisconsin, 165, 188, 194, 206,  
     207, 208, 214-216, 223, 231,  
     244  
 Wisconsin fever, 215  
 women, 81-82, 195, 208-209,  
     211, 240  
 Wood, Samuel, 96  
 Woodstock, Ill., 231  
 Woodstock, Minn., 231  
 Woodstock, Vt., 117, 148, 196  
 wool, 132, 157-158, 172, 177,  
     197-198, 200, 234  
 Yorkers, *see* New York Party  
 Young, Brigham, 181  
 Zanesville, Ohio, 145



*[Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]*















